

THE AUSTRALIAN NATIONAL UNIVERSITY

RESEARCH SCHOOL OF PACIFIC AND ASIAN STUDIES

# 2004 ANNUAL REPORT



Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies  
The Australian National University  
Canberra ACT 0200 Australia

Telephone 02 6125 2183 (61 2 6125 2183)  
Fax 02 6125 1893 (61 2 6125 1893)  
<http://rspas.anu.edu.au>

ISSN 1442 1852

Production: Pandanus Books  
Publishing, Distribution and Imaging  
Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies

Front cover: Bronze Lion, The Forbidden City, Beijing  
Photography by Bob Cooper

Back cover: Wall detail, The Forbidden City, Beijing  
Photography by Bob Cooper

Printer: Pirion, Canberra

# CONTENTS

## **Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies**

### **Director's Report**

Professor James J Fox

### **Director's Section**

#### **Division of Economics**

Professor Hal Hill

#### **Division of Pacific and Asian History**

Professor Brij Lal

#### **Division of Politics and International Relations**

Professor Chris Reus-Smit

#### **Division of Society and Environment**

Professor Darrell Tryon

### **Non-Divisional Groups**

### **Appendices**

Grants and consultancies

Acronyms

List of academic staff names

# RESEARCH SCHOOL OF PACIFIC AND ASIAN STUDIES

## Director's Report

*Professor James J Fox*

## School Executive

*Professor James J Fox, Director*

*Professor Darrell Tryon, Deputy Director*

*Dr Katy Gillette, Manager*

*Ms Sue Lawrence, Deputy Manager*

## Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies

<http://www.anu.edu.au/>

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au>

# DIRECTOR'S REPORT

As one of the founding Schools of the Institute of Advanced Studies, the Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies (RSPAS) was created in recognition of the great importance of the Asia–Pacific region to the future of Australia. In keeping with this vision, the School has become Australia's pre-eminent centre for research and advanced academic training on the region. It has one of the largest concentrations of expertise on the Asia–Pacific region in the world and, over a period of more than fifty years, has developed and fostered an unparalleled network of academic and research relationships throughout the Asia–Pacific region.

The School directs its research toward four areas of the Asia–Pacific region: Northeast Asia, Southeast Asia, South Asia and the Southwest Pacific. It is organized into four administrative Divisions: 1) Economics, 2) Pacific and Asian History, 3) Politics and International Relations and 4) Society and Environment, plus a Director's Section which includes the Strategic and Defence Studies Centre and the North Australia Research Unit in Darwin. It supports research in nine major disciplines: Anthropology, Archaeology, Economics, History, Human Geography, International Relations, Linguistics, Political Science and Strategic and Defence Studies. In recent years, it has added to this expertise a focus on the study of Gender Relations, Resource Management and Governance and has begun to develop a program of study in Sustainable Heritage Management. Each discipline and area of study carries out its own research, has its own academic training program and hosts both national and international visitors.

The School includes a number of centres, projects and bureaux, most of which are, for administrative purposes, attached to particular Divisions. These centres and projects include the Australia South Asia Research Centre, the Contemporary China Centre, the Centre for the Contemporary Pacific, the Centre for the Study of the Chinese Southern Diaspora, the Poverty Research Centre, the Centre for Conflict and Post-Conflict Studies, the Centre for Archaeological Research, the Gender Relations Centre, the Indonesia Project, the Resource Management in Asia Pacific Program, the State, Society and Governance in Melanesia Project, the Land Management Project, the Pacific Manuscripts Bureau and the Internet Publications Bureau. The Centre for Research on Language Change, the Centre for Archaeological Research and the Centre for Applied Macroeconomic Analysis are university centres based within the School. This configuration of academic disciplines, centres and projects is intended to promote a range of research that is both disciplinary and interdisciplinary.

## University Review

During the year, the University carried out a comprehensive review of its activities, capabilities and performance. The School decided that all its members, including fractional and adjunct appointments, should be assessed. The work of researchers in the School was grouped in various broad disciplinary areas such as 'Economics', 'Environmental Research' (Resource Management in Asia Pacific Program), 'History and Archaeology', 'Language and Culture (primarily Linguistics)', 'Policy and Political Science' (International Relations, Political and Social Change, Strategic and Defence Studies) and 'Studies in Human Society' (chiefly Anthropology and Human Geography). 'Asian and Pacific Studies' was also a category of review. As a consequence, a majority of members of the School were doubly assessed: according to a disciplinary area as well as within the field of Asia–Pacific studies. Nine hundred and ninety-four pieces of research work were submitted to some 79 assessors, most of whom were international experts in their fields. Alison Ley was responsible for the coordination of this effort within the School and, thanks to her, the process was carried out successfully.

The results of this double assessment confirmed the position of the School as a major research centre both in terms of the excellence of its disciplinary research and in terms of its overall contribution to Asia–Pacific studies. The external assessment concluded that 73% of the School’s research was in the top 25% of world research and 31% was in the top 5%. Given the fact that the work of all members of the School, including new appointees, was submitted for assessment, this is a signal recognition of the quality of work carried out within the School.

## Research Publications

In 2004, members of the School produced 28 books, 17 edited books, 218 chapters in books, 231 journal articles, 48 working papers, 15 chapters in conference proceedings, 15 reports, 59 dictionary and encyclopaedia entries, 54 book reviews, 7 forewords, 35 electronic publications and 32 microfilm/CD titles.

2004 was a particularly productive year for members of the School. From among the 28 books produced this year, it is worth citing a few examples to give an idea of the range of the School’s publications. In Anthropology, for example, Dr Michael Young published *Malinowski: Odyssey of an Anthropologist 1880–1920* (vol I); Dr Philip Taylor published two books: *Goddess on the Rise: Pilgrimage and Popular Religion in Vietnam* and *Social Inequality in Vietnam and the Challenges to Reform*, while Professor Nicholas Tapp co-edited two volumes: *The Hmong of Australia* and *The Hmong/Miao in Asia*. In Strategic and Defence Studies, Dr Rob Ayson published *Thomas Schelling and the Nuclear Age: Strategy as Social Science*, Dr Coral Bell, *A World Out of Balance: American Ascendancy and International Politics in the 21st Century*, and Professor Des Ball, *The Boys in Black: The Thahan Phran (Rangers), Thailand’s Para-military Border Guards*. In International Relations, Professor Chris Reus-Smit published two books: *American Power and World Order* and *The Politics of International Law*. In Human Geography, Dr Mike Bourke, together with a number of colleagues, was responsible for the publication of the volume *Production Patterns of 180 Economic Crops in Papua New Guinea*. In Economics, Professor Ross Garnaut and Dr Ligang Song published two books: *China: Is Rapid Growth Sustainable?* and *China’s Third Economic Transformation: The Rise of the Private Economy*.

The Indonesia Update volume, based on the conference in 2003, *Business in Indonesia: New Challenges, Old Problems*, edited by M Chatib Basri and Pierre van der Eng, was published by the Institute of Southeast Asian Studies in Singapore in May 2004. The book was launched at a series of gatherings in Melbourne, Singapore and Canberra, and by the Indonesian Minister of Finance at a half-day seminar organised by the Project and the University of Indonesia in Jakarta in July 2004.

The School publishes five international journals: 1) the *Bulletin of Indonesian Economic Studies*, 2) the *Journal of Pacific History*, 3) *The China Journal*, 4) *East Asian History* and 5) *The Asia Pacific Journal of Anthropology*. This year a new online journal, *AsiaRights*, was launched. The *Journal Citation Reports* for 2004 ranked *The China Journal* as No. 1 in the world among all area studies and interdisciplinary journals. What this ranking means is that, per article, *The China Journal* is cited by other major journals more often than any other area studies/interdisciplinary journal. This is regarded as a measure of a journal’s impact and relative importance. According to the *Journal Citation Reports*, *The China Journal* is ranked No. 2 in the world in terms of its immediacy factor — how quickly articles get cited in other journals.

The Linguistics Department publishes *Pacific Linguistics*, which is the largest publication series of its kind on the languages of the Asia–Pacific region; Archaeology and Natural History publishes the series *Terra Australis*; and the International Relations Department publishes *Keynotes*, a series of papers on contemporary issues.

Pandanus Books established international distribution for its print publishing list, through contracts signed with University of Hawai’i Press and Asian Studies Book Services. International electronic publishing and distribution of the complete Pandanus Books catalogue has been achieved through contracts with netLibrary, ebooks and ebrary.

In 2004 Pandanus Books achieved its production target with the publication of 21 monographs. Its distribution for RSPAS and other ANU publications achieved record sales, surpassing the 2003 total sales of \$264,071 with sales of \$290,512 in 2004.

## Students

In 2004, the Research School had 180 PhD students and over 250 MA students enrolled for degrees. At any one time during the year, actual numbers will vary. At mid-year, the School had 179 PhD students enrolled, with 11 students on leave and 17 students who had finished their course and were given additional time to submit their theses. In keeping with its long-standing policy to balance the number of domestic and overseas students, the ratio at mid-year was 94 New Zealand and Australian students to 85 overseas students. These overseas students came from 27 different countries.

MA students were enrolled in three main programs: 1) Graduate Studies in International Affairs (130), 2) Graduate Studies in Strategy and Defence (94) and 3) Graduate Studies in Sustainable Heritage Development (24). The School also participates in the Masters in Applied Anthropology and Participatory Development program, which is administered by the Faculty of Arts; and the Masters in Asia Pacific Studies, which is administered by the Faculty of Asian Studies. During the year, 18 students were awarded PhD degrees, 75 were awarded MA degrees and 8 were awarded Graduate Diplomas.

## Honours, Awards, Grants, Promotions and Retirements

Professor D Tryon was made a Chevalier de la Légion d'Honneur; Professor M Mosko was elected a Fellow of the Academy of the Social Sciences in Australia; Dr A Rumsey was elected a Fellow of the Australian Academy of the Humanities and Mr I Templeman was elected an Honorary Fellow of the Australian Academy of the Humanities. As of this year, the School has thirty-four members of the two Australian Academies.

Professor G Barmé was awarded the Chancellor's Medal for Distinguished Contribution to the University; the documentary film, *Morning Sun*, that he co-produced, directed and wrote won the American Historical Association's prestigious John E O'Connor Film Award for 2004, while his book, *An Artistic Exile: A Life of Feng Zikai (1898–1975)* was awarded the 2004 Joseph Levenson Book Prize for Chinese Studies by the China and Inner Asia Council of the Association of Asian Studies, San Diego, USA. The book also won the Book Builders West Coast Award for the 'best scholastic design and cover'.

Professor M Jolly and Dr V Lukere were awarded the 'Most Notable Recent Edited Collection Book Prize for 2004' by the Council on Anthropology and Reproduction (CAR) of the Society for Medical Anthropology for their co-edited volume *Birth in the Pacific: Beyond Tradition and Modernity*. Dr I de Rachewiltz was awarded the gold medal of the Indiana University Prize for Altaic Studies, the 'PIAC Medal' for his *magnum opus*, the two-volume *Secret History of the Mongols*.

Dr N Haley was awarded the 2002 J G Crawford Prize for Academic Excellence for her outstanding PhD thesis.

Dr Anita Chan received the Alice Taye Memorial Award for 2004 from the Australia-China Council of the Australian Government for her scholarly contributions in the area of human rights in China.

Mr A Bright, Mr P Brugman, Ms M Forster, Ms T Harwood, Ms J Higgins, Ms J Jones, Ms A Looker and Ms P Yu received General Staff Development Awards while Ms S Lawrence received the Corporate Prize for her significant contribution to the School in co-ordinating and managing the Stage 1 extension of the Coombs building.

Professor G Barmé, Dr R Fry, Dr A Kipnis, Dr A McWilliam, Dr X Meng, Dr S O'Connor, Professor M Ross, Dr L Seabrooke and Professor M Spriggs were awarded ARC Discovery Grants. Professor A Pawley, Professor M Ross, Dr J Bowden and Dr A Rumsey were part of a team awarded an ARC LIEF grant; Professor



J J Fox was a member of a group awarded an ARC Network Grant for the Asia Pacific. Dr L Seabrooke was awarded an ARC Postdoctoral Fellowship, and Dr A Rumsey, an ARC International Linkage Fellowship for the PNG anthropologist, J Ketan.

Dr A Regan was awarded a Randolph Jennings Senior Fellowship with the United States Institute of Peace; Dr N Tapp won a research award from the International Council for Canadian Studies for research in Canada.

In the promotion round for 2004, Dr L Seabrooke was promoted to Research Fellow (Level B), Dr J O'Hagan and Dr B Resosudarmo were promoted to Fellow (Level C), Dr S Dinnen, Dr L Elliott, Dr P Jackson and Dr P Keal were promoted to Senior Fellow (Level D), Dr N Tapp to Professor (E1), and Professor G Barmé and Professor M Spriggs from Professor (E1) to Professor (E2).

2004 saw the retirement of three eminent academic members of the School: Donald Denoon, Paul Dibb and Ron May. Donald Denoon was first appointed as a Senior Research Fellow in 1984 and as Professor in 1990. Paul Dibb was appointed as a Senior Research Fellow from October 1981 to the end of 1986. He returned to the School in October 1991 as Professor and Head of the Strategic and Defence Studies Centre. Ron May was with the School even longer. He was appointed as a member of the School in February 1972 and, at the time of his retirement, was the longest serving member of the Academic staff.

Ms Jennifer Terrell retired as Senior Research Officer. She was first appointed by the Foundation Professor of Pacific History, Jim Davidson, and served as the Executive Editor of the *Journal of Pacific History* from its beginning in 1966.

Dr Dorothy Shineberg, who had a long association with the Division of Pacific and Asian History, died in September. She held a position in the Division for two years on exchange with the Faculty of Arts and rejoined the Division as a Visiting Fellow when she retired.

## **Funding for the School**

The Australian Research Council awarded members of the School nine new Discovery grants along with one ARC LIEF grant, one ARC Postdoctoral Fellowship, one Linkage Fellowship and, of special note, a major ARC Research Network grant for an 'ARC Asia Pacific Futures Network'. The School was also involved in the development of another ARC Research Network, 'Environmental Futures Network: Discovering the Past and Present to Shape the Future' and in the establishment of the International Centre for Asia Pacific Studies. Total grant and consultancy income for 2004 amounted to \$6,350,732.

## **Events and Developments in 2004 within the School**

Together with the National Institute for Asia and the Pacific and the Faculty of Asian Studies, the School sponsored the University's first 'Asia Pacific Week' which brought to the ANU in early February over two hundred graduate students from Australia and overseas for a series of seminars and lectures on the region. Seminars were organized on a country, area or topical basis and included programs on China, Vietnam, Thailand, Indonesia, the Pacific and Sustainable Heritage Development.

In line with its long-term strategic plan, the Department of International Relations enhanced the development of its expertise in international security through the appointment of Professor William Tow, a leading authority on international security in the Asia-Pacific and winner of the Prime Minister's Award for Excellence in University Teaching.

The Strategic and Defence Studies Centre (SDSC) appointed Hugh White, the Director of the Australian Strategic Policy Institute (ASPI), to replace Paul Dibb as Professor and Director of the Centre.

The Centre for Applied Macroeconomic Analysis (CAMA), whose purpose is to carry out research on macroeconomic and financial issues across the Asia Pacific region, was officially launched at the Annual Macroeconomics Workshop in April.

The Centre for the Contemporary Pacific was involved in the establishment of a professional association for Pacific scholars, the 'Australian Association for the Advancement of Pacific Island Studies' (AAAPS), at a workshop held in the School in October.

The annual Morrison Lecture, hosted by the Division of Pacific and Asian History, the Contemporary China Centre (DSE, RSPAS) and the China and Korea Centre in the Faculty of Asian Studies, was given by Professor David Goodman, Pro-Vice Chancellor, University of Technology, Sydney. His lecture was entitled 'Reforming the local, constructing China: Place identity in a North China province'. The Centre for Archaeological Research's biennial Jack Golson lecture was given by Professor Lesley Head from the School of Earth and Environmental Sciences at the University of Wollongong. This lecture, entitled 'The (Aboriginal) face of the (Australian) earth', examined long-term Aboriginal interactions with the environment.

The K R Narayanan Lecture was given by Dr Vijay Kelkar, a key advisor to the Indian Minister of Finance. His address was entitled 'India: On the growth turnpike'. Professor C Peter Timmer presented the second Arndt Memorial Lecture, entitled 'Food security and economic growth: An Asian perspective'. Professor Ross Garnaut delivered the third annual Sir Leslie Melville Memorial Lecture, entitled 'Debt-funded booms and their hangovers: Australia 1987–91 and now'.

The School continues to manage the North Australia Research Unit (NARU) in Darwin on behalf of the University. With financial assistance from the Vice Chancellor, significant building and grounds refurbishment, IT upgrades and equipment purchases were made during the year to bring the Unit's facilities into line with facilities at the newly established Arafura Timor Research Facility (ATRF), which is housed on the same block of ANU land.

The Coombs extension building was successfully completed and staff and students moved in to occupy the rooms. The extension is shared between RSPAS and the Research School of Social Sciences.

Salvaged archaeological samples from the Weston storage facility that was destroyed by the bushfires in 2003 were moved into new storage at Spring Valley Farm.

## Research Highlights

Dr Judith Cameron and Professor Peter Bellwood (with colleagues from the Institute of Archaeology, Viet Nam) began excavation of the Dong Son burial ground at Dong Xa in Hung Yen Province, Vietnam. Many coffins including a boat burial had been preserved in a waterlogged state and were found to contain brilliantly preserved fabrics, lacquer, metal and pottery artefacts. This is the largest and one of the most important textile finds of this age from Southeast Asia and with collaboration from the conservators at the Australian Museum the fabrics were kept hydrated during and after excavation and preserved intact for future analysis.

Professor Matthew Spriggs and Dr Stuart Bedford (in collaboration with the Vanuatu National Museum) excavated the oldest cemetery site yet discovered in the Pacific Islands, at Teouma on Efate Island in Vanuatu. The site dates to ca. 3000 BP and contained at least 13 headless skeletons found in association with ritually deposited Lapita pottery.

The 2004 Indonesia Update Conference (the 23rd in an annual series), 'Natural Resources and the Environment', was held September 24–25 and attended by close to 400 participants. In addition to 25 regular seminars on Indonesian politics, economics and society, a major seminar was also held on the 2004 Indonesian elections in August, featuring renowned political commentators and researchers Dr Andi Mallarangeng and Dr Hadi Soesastro.

The Department of Linguistics, in partnership with the Universities of Sydney and Melbourne, is involved in a major effort to digitize field recordings of endangered languages and music from the Asia–Pacific region. This is being done through the Pacific and Asian Regional Archive for Digital Sources in Endangered Cultures (PARADISEC), which is supported by several ARC Linkage grants.

Professor Tessa Morris-Suzuki launched what will be a University-wide project, the 'Asia Pacific Regional Migration Forum'. The project will be run in conjunction with the Faculty of Law, the Asia Pacific College of Diplomacy, the Faculty of Asian Studies and RSPAS.

With assistance from the Vice-Chancellor, the School established a China Heritage Project to provide support for the publication of a major journal in English to document developments in the field of Chinese Heritage.

## **Developments in the School's Teaching Program**

The Department of International Relations extended the development of its Graduate Studies in International Affairs program (GSIA) through the establishment of a new Peace and Conflict Studies stream. In association with the Peace Research Institute of Oslo, students can now complete one semester of specialized study on peace and conflict in Norway, and then complete the remainder of their degrees on advanced international relations in Canberra.

The Graduate Studies in Strategy and Defence (GSSD) Program introduced new courses on 'Transnational Security in the Asia-Pacific' and 'The US and East Asian Security'. A group of GSSD students travelled to Washington DC to undertake a course at the US Foreign Policy Institute at George Washington University.

The Gender Relations Centre introduced a Theory and Practice seminar for staff members and research scholars designed to examine a range of contemporary research across the disciplines in the investigation of gender and sexuality cross-culturally.

Graduate Studies in Sustainable Heritage Development (GSSHD) continued to establish new strategic partnerships with a number of national and international agencies. As one of its partnerships, GSSHD established with UNESCO the Pacific Asia Observatory for Cultural Diversity in Human Development. At a meeting of the International Centre for the Study of Preservation and Restoration of Cultural Property (ICCROM) in Rome, GSSHD's International Heritage Law course was commended as a program of excellence.

## **Future Directions**

The Research School has now completed the transition process into the national system. The funding gained through ARC grants and through government formulae (RTS, RIBG and IGS) contributes significantly to the budget of the School. Outside funding has also risen substantially over the past several years as has funding from student fees. Together these various sources of income are now greater than that received from the block grant. The School has thus, in a matter of a few years, had to adapt to a changing educational environment and must continue to do so if it is to achieve its objectives.

In the coming year, Asia-Pacific studies at the ANU will become better coordinated within a College of Asia Pacific Studies. This College will build upon the established, though sometimes scattered, academic strengths that the University has fostered on the Asia-Pacific region.

As Director, I have many people to thank for their support and assistance throughout 2004. I would begin by thanking Deputy Director Darrell Tryon, who also served as Prescribed Authority and as Convener of the Division of Society and Environment. I would extend my thanks to the Conveners of the other Divisions, to the Heads of Departments and Centres and to their Administrators, to Katy Gillette as Manager, and to Sue Lawrence, Margueritte Conaghan, Gabrielle Cameron, Michelle Mousdale, Lyle Hebb, Ian Templeman, Judith Pabian and Birgit Flatow, all of whom contribute enormously to the effective operation of the School. Indeed I would like to thank all of the staff in the School for their efforts and commitment. Finally, I need to thank Pam Wesley-Smith who manages the Director's office, keeps me informed and guides me on a daily basis.

[for Professor Fox's Research, see following section, p 9]

# DIRECTOR'S SECTION

Reports for 2004

Director's Office

*Professor James J Fox, Director*

*Professor Darrell Tryon, Deputy Director*

Internet Publications Bureau

*Dr T Matthew Ciolek, Head*

Pacific Manuscripts Bureau

*Mr Ewan Maidment, Executive Officer*

Strategic and Defence Studies Centre

*Professor Hugh White, Head of Centre*

Graduate Studies in Strategy and Defence Program

*Dr Robert Ayson, Director of Studies*

## **Director's Office**

[http://rspas.anu.edu.au/people/personal/foxxj\\_rspas.php](http://rspas.anu.edu.au/people/personal/foxxj_rspas.php)

## **Internet Publications Bureau**

<http://coombs.anu.edu.au/WWWVL-AsianStudies.html>

<http://coombs.anu.edu.au/WWWVL-PacificStudies.html>

<http://coombs.anu.edu.au/RSPAS-ipb.html>

## **Pacific Manuscripts Bureau**

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/pambu/>

## **Strategic and Defence Studies Centre**

<http://sdsc.anu.edu.au>

## **Graduate Studies in Strategy and Defence Program**

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/gssd/>

For more information about the research profiles and additional activities of academic staff, see

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/about.php>

[http://rspas.anu.edu.au/annual\\_reports/](http://rspas.anu.edu.au/annual_reports/)

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/booklets/dor2003.pdf>

# DIRECTOR'S SECTION

## DIRECTOR'S OFFICE

[for Professor Fox's report on the School, see previous section, p 1]

## DIRECTOR'S RESEARCH

Each year as Director, I have found it progressively more difficult to find time for my own research on Indonesia and East Timor. This year a great deal of time was consumed by preparations for the University Review. I did, however, manage three short visits to Indonesia and one to East Timor. On my first trip, I assisted one of my former students, Dr Mei Hui-Yu, now attached to Academia Sinica, in making a start on research on the Chinese temples of Jakarta. My second visit was to Bali where I gave the opening address, 'Current Developments in Contemporary Austronesian Studies', at an International Symposium for the Analysis of Language, Literature and Culture (designated Austronesia III) at Udayana University. My third visit was as an International Observer with the Carter Center for the second round of the Indonesian Presidential Elections. I was sent to the town of Kediri in East Java where, in a great rush on election day, our team managed to visit some 24 polling stations in 11 different urban areas (*kelurahan*). At the opening and closing of the ballot boxes, we spent time at Lirboyo, one of East Java's best known Islamic boarding schools (*pesantren*). Voting went smoothly, without noticeable faults, in a remarkably festive atmosphere.

My trip to East Timor was as a member of the design team for a proposed second phase of ACIAR's original 'Seeds of Life' project. In 1999, as a member of the World Bank/UN Joint Assessment Mission on Agriculture for East Timor, I helped initiate this project, which has involved International Agricultural Centres from around the world in conducting trials of new plant varieties in East Timor. As a result, a whole



*Professor Fox inspects sorghum grown in the Seeds of Life trials, Liquiça, East Timor.*

range of new varieties of maize, sweet potato, cassava, beans and groundnut have been identified and are potentially available to increase production among Timorese farmers. In its new phase, if all goes to plan, the project will be jointly supported by ACIAR and AusAID for a five year period.

At the other end of Timor, I have continued working with Dr Tom Therik, a colleague and former student, on an Environment Australia funded project to develop a suite of alternative marine livelihoods for the families of fishermen from Rote and Kupang Bay. With the help of a student, Stephanus Mandagi, whom I am supervising in CRES, we have been able to introduce a new system of seaweed cultivation based on off-shore rafts and with the help of another newly enrolled student, Graeme Dobson, we have been able to introduce the fishermen to the cultivation of sponges. These new livelihood possibilities are intended to offer alternative means of support for the fishermen currently fishing illegally in Australia's northern waters. As part of the wider picture, I also spent time during the year interviewing fishermen in Gove and Darwin harbours to prepare a report on the extent of illegal fishing across the north.

In addition to trips to Indonesia and East Timor, I also made a brief visit to the United States to attend a Harvard Asia Vision 21 conference at which I gave a paper on 'Currents in Contemporary Islam in Indonesia' and took the opportunity of being at Harvard to attend the retirement celebrations of one of my undergraduate professors, David Maybury-Lewis, who set me on the path to an academic career in anthropology.

Two PhD students of mine submitted their theses in 2004. The first of these students, Ahmad Kusworo from the Anthropology Department, wrote a thesis entitled 'Pursuing livelihoods, imagining development: Smallholders in highland Lampung, Indonesia'; the second, Yudi Latif from the Faculty of Asian Studies, wrote a thesis entitled 'The Muslim intelligentsia of Indonesia: A genealogy of its emergence in the 20th century'. Both received excellent examiners' reports and have now been awarded their degrees.

The revised PhD theses of four of my former students were published in 2004: 1) Hirokazu Miyazaki, *The Method of Hope: Anthropology, Philosophy, and Fijian Knowledge*, Stanford University Press; 2) Tom Therik, *Wehali, The Female Land: Traditions of a Timorese Ritual Centre*, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies



Professor Fox accompanies Yudi Latif (Faculty of Asian Studies) to submit his PhD thesis.

in association with Pandanus Books; 3) Philipus Tule, *Longing for the House of God, Dwelling in the House of the Ancestors*, Academic Press (Studia Instituti Anthropos No 50) and 4) Yunita T Winarto, *Seeds of Knowledge: The Beginning of Integrated Pest Management in Java*, Yale University (Southeast Asia Studies Monograph 53).

For the past twenty years or so, I have served as the Chair of the Menzies Scholarship Committee that selects a student each year for study at Harvard. In 2004, I was appointed as the Chair of the Rhodes Territories Scholarship Selection Committee that nominates two students for final Rhodes Scholar selections. One of the students to emerge from this gruelling selection process was a young graduate of the Faculty of Asian Studies, Nicholas Farrelly, who was employed in the Research School in research on Thailand. He will take his Rhodes Scholarship at Balliol.

## PUBLICATIONS

### Fox, J J

- ‘Efforts and events in a long collaboration: Working with Tim Asch on ethnographic films on Roti in Eastern Indonesia’ in E D Lewis, (ed.), *Tim Asch and Ethnographic Film: The Emergence of an Anthropological Genre*, Routledge, London and New York, 83–96.
- ‘Notes on cultural diversity in Southeast Asia’ in K Sunarto, R Hiang-Khng Heng and A F Saifuddin, *Multicultural Education in Indonesia and Southeast Asia: Stepping into the Unfamiliar*, *Jurnal Antropologi Indonesia*, Depok, 11–20.
- ‘Foreword’ to Y T Winarto, *The Seeds of Knowledge: The Beginnings of Integrated Pest Management in Java*, *Southeast Asian Studies Monograph 53*, Yale University Press, New Haven, xii–xiii.
- ‘Foreword’ to T Therik, *Wehali, The Female Land: Traditions of a Timorese Ritual Centre*, Department of Anthropology, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Pandanus Books, Australian National University, xv–xviii.
- Review of *Raiding the Land of the Foreigners: The Limits of the Nation on an Indonesian Frontier*, by D Rutherford, Princeton University Press, Princeton, 2003, *The International History Review* 26(2), 382–383.

### Encyclopedia entries

- ‘Abangan’ in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor* 1, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 112–113.
- ‘East Indonesian ethnic groups’ in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor* 1, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 447–449.
- ‘FRETILIN (Frente Revolucionária do Timor-Leste Independente)’ in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor* 1, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 522–524.
- ‘Roti (Rote)’ in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor* 3, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 1151–1152.
- ‘Savu (Sabu)’ in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor* 3, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 1181–1182.
- ‘Wali Songo’ in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor* 3, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 1415–1416.



## STAFF

### **Director**

J J Fox, AB(Harv), BLitt, DPhil(Oxon), KNAW(Kon Ned Akademie van Wetenschappen), FASSA

### **Deputy Director**

D Tryon, MA(Cant), PhD, FASSA

### **Executive Assistant**

P Wesley-Smith

### **Research Assistant**

A Ley, BA, DipEd(Melb), MA(ANU)

### **Adjunct Fellow**

Father F Brennan

### **Visiting Fellows**

Mr P Flood, AO

Mr A Kevin

Professor DA Low, formerly ANU

Mr W G Miller

Professor I Gde Pitana

Mr Allan Taylor

## INTERNET PUBLICATIONS BUREAU

The Bureau facilitates, promotes and supports the School's professional uses of the Internet for scholarly communication, information storage/publishing, and online research. The Internet Publications Bureau's electronic flagship is an information system called The Coombsweb. It is the world's oldest Asian Studies online research facility (established in January 1994). Coombsweb is home to a number of leading online research tools including: Asian Studies WWW Virtual Library; Pacific Studies WWW Virtual Library; Coombpapers-ANU Social Sciences Anon. FTP Archive; and several RSPAS electronic scholarly mailing lists.

### **Research Highlights**

T Matthew Ciolek produced 'Acronyms Used by Asian Studies' Scholars: A Dictionary', an online catalogue of acronyms, names and web addresses of over 670 leading associations, institutes, networks, NGOs, organisations, periodicals, programs, and research projects of relevance to Asian Studies. <http://www.coombs.anu.edu.au/WWWVLPages/AsianPages/Acronyms.html>

## PUBLICATION

### **Ciolek, T M**

'Online religion', in H Bidgoli (ed.), *The Internet Encyclopedia 2*, John Wiley and Sons, Hoboken, NJ, 798-811.

## STAFF

### **Head**

T M Ciolek, MA(Warsaw), GradDipCompStud(CCAE), PhD(ANU)

### **General Staff**

G Miller

## PACIFIC MANUSCRIPTS BUREAU

The Pacific Manuscripts Bureau was established in 1968 to identify and help preserve archives, manuscripts and rare printed documents relating to the Pacific Islands. The Bureau is keen to film at-risk contemporary and indigenous material documenting the cultural and political aspirations of the independent island states, particularly material relating to recent economic and political issues affecting the islands. Climatic conditions, coupled with the region's relatively small archival infrastructure mean that documents which exist today may not exist in five or ten years time.

The Bureau is funded by a consortium of eight major Pacific research libraries in Australia, New Zealand and the United States, chaired by Professor Brij V Lal. It is one of very few long-term archival projects in the world based on international cooperation. To date the Bureau has produced over 3,300 reels of 35mm microfilm, together with associated bibliographic documentation and indexes. Sets of the microfilms are lodged in each of the Bureau's member libraries and copies of most of them are available for purchase.

In 2004 the Bureau provided archival support to Niue after Cyclone Heta devastated the island in January, including microfilming damaged lands records held by the Justice, Lands and Survey Department. The Bureau also carried out fieldwork in the Cook Islands National Archives, microfilming the NZ Resident Commissioner's correspondence with Resident Agents in the islands of Atiu, Mauke, Mangaia, Penrhyn and Manihiki. In Auckland, on the way to and from Niue and Rarotonga, the Bureau continued microfilming and survey work on Greenpeace NZ archives documenting its Pacific campaigns against nuclear testing in the Pacific. At the request of the National Archives of Australia, the Bureau organised an update report on the situation in the National Archives of Solomon Islands. The Bureau also provided reports, lists and general advice to field archivists Garth Crockford and Christine Gordon, who worked on the archives of the Free Wesleyan Church in Tonga.

Three major in-house microfilming projects were completed during the year: the papers of Shirley and Beatrice Baker relating to Tonga, 1849–1951; Sir Colin Allan's papers on Vanuatu and Solomon Islands, 1881–1993; and correspondence of the Pacific Phosphate Co Ltd and its predecessors, 1840–1923. Twenty smaller in-house microfilming projects were also completed. The Bureau also continued work on the preservation of research records of scholars associated with the School.

The Bureau commenced a digitisation scoping project, which involved scanning five collections of photographs to digital masters that are stored in the ANU DSpace repository. Associated metadata standards for archival materials have been developed by the Bureau, DSpace and the Noel Butlin Archives Centre. The Bureau's website and on-line database catalogue were revised and updated during the year. The PMB Management Committee met twice during the year. Representatives of the Alexander Turnbull Library, Yale University Library and the University of Hawai'i Library attended the second meeting which was held in Noumea in conjunction with the Pacific History Conference.

### Research Highlights

The Bureau's preservation microfilming project and associated archival support undertaken in Niue following Cyclone Heta is the first PMB fieldwork in Niue since 1974.

The Bureau commenced a digital reformatting program for photographic collections.

## PUBLICATIONS

### Maidment, E

Review of *Owning Memory: How a Caribbean Community Lost its Archives and Found its History*, by J A Bastian, Libraries Unlimited, Westport, Connecticut, 2003, *Archives and Manuscripts* 32(1), 140–142.

- Review of *Training in Preservation Microfilming*, by H Brown, National Library of Australia, State Library of South Australia and IFLA PAC, 2003, *Microform & Imaging Review* 33(3), 147–148.
- ‘Vale Robert Adrian Langdon’, *Archives and Manuscripts* 31(2), 112–117.

**Maidment, E and B Howarth\***

‘The Archives Wars’, in B Howarth and E Maidment (eds), *Light from the Tunnel: Collecting the Archives of Australian Business and Labour at The Australian National University 1953–2003*, Friends of the Noel Butlin Archives Centre, Canberra, 137–152.

**Maidment, E and B Howarth\* (eds)**

*Light from the Tunnel: Collecting the Archives of Australian Business and Labour at The Australian National University 1953–2003*, Friends of the Noel Butlin Archives Centre, Canberra, ix+191pp.

\* author does not belong to the ANU

## Microfilms

- Allan, Sir Colin (1921–1998), papers on Solomon Islands and Vanuatu, 1881–1993, 11 reels.
- Arundel family papers, 1803–1935, 2 reels.
- Black and White*, the Territory’s Monthly Magazine (Port Moresby, PNG), 1966–1969, 1 reel.
- Carter, Gavin (1935–), PNG patrol reports and related papers, 1959–64, 1 reel.
- Clarke, George (1932–), Tuvalu physical development plans and related papers, 1973–1993, 1 reel.
- Cook Islands Administration, correspondence with Resident Agents, 1901–1970, 17 reels.
- Fiji Planters Journal* (Planters’ Association of Fiji), 1913–1917, 2 reels.
- Glover, John Corbett (1909–1948), ‘The Flying Priest’ in New Guinea, 1936–1942, 1 reel.
- Golson, Jack, papers on cultural policy in Papua New Guinea, 1969–1976, 2 reels.
- Government of Niue, Justice Department, Land Court minute books, 1941–2003, 4 reels.
- Government of Niue, Justice Department, Births and Deaths, 1910–16, and Marriages, 1900–1972, 6 reels.
- Government of Niue, Justice Department, Land Court, Wills, 1888–1986, 3 reels.
- Government of Niue, Justice Department, Land Titling Project Reports, 1994–1999, 1 reel.
- Greenpeace New Zealand Newsletter* (Auckland), 1974–2004, 1 reel.
- Greenpeace NZ/Peace Media Organisation, campaigns against nuclear testing, 1973–1985, 1 reel.
- Hossack, Ian, PNG Education, Training and Manpower Planning documents, 1964–1975, 4 reels.
- Langdon, Robert (1924–2003), *Autobiography: Every Goose a Swan*, Volume 2, 1993, 1 reel.
- Langdon, Robert (1924–2003), correspondence re his book *The Lost Caravel*, 1986–1998, 1 reel.
- Laws of the Government of Tonga, 1869–1897, 1 reel.
- Leishman, Sister Helen (1902–1995), letters from the Solomons and Vanuatu, 1930–1948, 1 reel.
- Mackinnon, Marsali, Fiji Oral History Project, Part 1: transcripts, 1998–1999, 1 reel.
- National Museum and Art Gallery of PNG, annual reports and related papers, 1963–1976, 1 reel.
- Norton, Robert (1944–), English translations of political speeches in Fiji, 1965–1968, 1 reel.
- Pacific Phosphate Co Ltd, Sydney & Melbourne, Nauru correspondence, 1911–1912, 26 reels.
- Pacific Phosphate Co Ltd, Sydney & Melbourne: London correspondence, 1902–1923, 18 reels.
- Pullen, Royal (1925–), correspondence on botanical expeditions in PNG, 1956–1970, 1 reel.
- Read, W J, report on coastwatching activity on Bougainville Island, 1941–1943, 1976, 1 reel.
- Shand, R T, papers on rural development, economics and labour in PNG, 1947–1992, 5 reels.
- Shaw, Basil (1933–2002), *Somare: A Political Biography*, 1991, 1 reel.
- Stober, W E (ed.), *Isles of Disenchantment: The Fletcher/Jacomb Letters, 1913–1921*, 1 reel.
- Thurnwald, Richard (1869–1954), papers on PNG and Solomons languages, 1908–1911, 3 reels.

## STAFF

### ***Executive Officer***

E Maidment, BA(Hons)(Syd), DipArchAdmin(UNSW)

### ***Microfilm Assistant***

A Roberts, BA, BSc(Hons)(ANU)

### ***Archives Assistant***

S Faupula

### ***Office Assistant***

L Wedhorn

### ***Chair***

B Lal, Division of Pacific and Asian History, RSPAS

### ***Treasurer***

K Gillette, Business Manager, RSPAS

### ***Pacific Scholars***

Professor D Denoon, Division of Pacific and Asian History, RSPAS [until August]

Professor D Tryon, Department of Linguistics, Division of Society and the Environment, RSPAS

### ***Member Representatives***

Mrs R Osborne, Pacific and SE Asian Studies Cluster, ANU Library.

Mr S Innes, NZ and Pacific Librarian, University of Auckland Library

Dr K Peacock, Pacific Curator, The Library, University of Hawai'i at Manoa

Ms J Barnwell, Pacific Islands Specialist, The Library, University of Hawai'i at Manoa

Ms E Ellis, Manager Original Materials Branch, Mitchell Library, State Library of NSW

Mr G Powell, Manuscript Librarian, National Library of Australia

Ms D Woods, Alexander Turnbull Library, National Library of New Zealand

Ms K Creely, Melanesian Studies Research Centre, Central University Library, University of California

Mr P Stuehrenberg, Divinity Librarian, Yale University Library

### ***Representative of the Pacific Regional Branch of the International Council on Archives***

A Cunningham, Director, Standards and Initiatives, National Archives of Australia

### ***Assistant***

A Vincent, National Archives of Australia

## STRATEGIC AND DEFENCE STUDIES CENTRE

The key priorities for SDSC in 2004 have been to deliver high-quality graduate teaching, publish top quality research, contribute to the national public debate on strategic, defence and wider security issues, and foster regional dialogue and interactions on security questions. Good results were achieved against all of these priorities.

Our Graduate Studies in Strategy and Defence program continued to grow. The Masters program now has over 90 students enrolled, and a wider range of courses offered. The appointment of Dr Chris Chung as our new Deputy Director of Studies has strengthened our capacity to provide a high-quality masters program. Our Doctoral program has also expanded to 13 working on topics across the full range of strategic and defence issues.



*Dr Robert Ayson, Director of Studies, Graduate Studies in Strategy and Defence, and GSSD Program graduates (July 2004).*

The year saw the publication of a number of significant works by SDSC Staff, including three major books: Dr Rob Ayson's *Thomas Schelling and the Nuclear Age: Strategy as Social Science*, Dr Coral Bell's *A World Out of Balance: American Ascendancy and International Politics in the 21st Century*, and Professor Des Ball's *The Boys in Black: The Thahan Phran (Rangers), Thailand's Para-military Border Guards*. The centre has published two SDSC Canberra Papers and nine SDSC Working Papers on a wide range of topics.

SDSC staff have also been active in public debate on national policy issues, with regular and high-profile contributions through the media and parliamentary committees.

The Centre has been successful in securing a number of major grants to support further research. Professor David Horner has received an important ARC five-year Linkage Grant with the Australian War Memorial to undertake a four-volume official history of Australian Peacekeeping and post-Cold War Operations, and he has begun assembling the team for this exciting project. Professor Des Ball has been awarded an ARC linkage grant with the Lowy Institute for a project to study languages and concepts of security in the Asia-Pacific. Professor Ball has also been commissioned with Professor Milner of FAS to undertake a major study of New Zealand's second track activities in the Asia-Pacific.

The Centre continues to provide the executive office of the Australian Member Committee of the Council for Security Cooperation in the Asia Pacific [AUS-CSCAP], the premier 'second track' organisation in the region, and serves as the secretariat for two active AUS-CSCAP working groups, on Maritime Security and Transnational Crime. Each of these working groups held two meetings during the year. AUS-CSCAP has also been contracted by the Department of Foreign Affairs and Trade to produce a Reader of Islamic texts on attitudes and aspirations concerning society and the state, gender, education, and the legitimacy of the use of violence in social and political change.

In November Professor Paul Dibb stepped down as Professor of Strategic Studies, and was appointed Professor Emeritus. He was replaced by Professor Hugh White, who has also taken over as Head of the Centre from Professor Ross Babbage, who has returned to the private sector after making an outstanding contribution to the reestablishment of the Graduate Studies program in recent years.

## POSTGRADUATE EDUCATION AND RESEARCH

### Doctoral Students and Research Topics

#### Ablong, M

Securing Australia in the 21st century: Revolution concepts in national security for revolutionary times

#### Breen, R

As good as the Australian defence organisation thought it was? As good as it should have been? Australian projection of military force in the 1990s

#### Connery, D

Effects-based operations

#### Crouch, C

Terrorism campaign termination

#### Enemark, C

Disease security in East Asia: Biological weapons and natural plagues

#### Fukuda, T

Assessing multilateral security cooperation in East Asia: Regionalism and state development

#### Koorey, S

Weapons of mass possession and Southeast Asia's regional response: ASEAN and small arms proliferation

#### Lowe, E

Cultural philosophies and their influence on the emerging Chinese and American strategic paradigms of the 21st century

#### Michaelsen, C

Germany's, Japan's and Australia's wars on terror: Responses in liberal democracies

#### Powles, A

Intervention and the shaping of Pacific security

#### Wylie, R

Defence industry

### Summer Research Scholars

G Fabris, ANU

D Jansen, University of Newcastle

## PUBLICATIONS

#### Ayson, R

*Thomas Schelling and the Nuclear Age: Strategy as Social Science*, Frank Cass, London and New York, xi + 235 pp.

— 'New Zealand: Armed to make a difference?' in L Elliott and G Cheeseman (eds), *Forces for Good: Cosmopolitan Militaries in the 21st Century*, Manchester University Press, Manchester, 250–262.

— 'Five priorities for government', in H White (ed.) *Scoping Studies: New Thinking on Security*, Australian Strategic Policy Institute, Canberra, 43–46.

— 'Second opinion', *The Diplomat* 3(3), 18.

#### Ball, D

'China's Signals Intelligence (SIGINT) Satellite Programs', *Working Paper* 382, Strategic and Defence Studies Centre, Australian National University, 28 pp. [2003]

— 'Intelligence Collection Operations and EEZs: The implications of new technology', *Marine Policy* 28, 67–82.

- 'China and information warfare: Signals, intelligence, electronic warfare and cyber-warfare', in K Santhanam and S Kondapalli (eds), *Asian Security and China, 2000–2010*, Shipra, New Delhi, 115–141.
- 'How the Tatmadaw talks: The Burmese Army's radio systems', *Working Paper 388*, Strategic and Defence Studies Centre, Australian National University, iv+20 pp.
- *The Boys in Black: The Thahan Phran (Rangers), Thailand's Para-military Border Guards*, White Lotus Press, Bangkok, xxvi+258 pp.
- 'Security cooperation in Asia-Pacific: Official and unofficial responses', in A Heijmans et al. (eds), *Searching for Peace in Asia Pacific: An Overview of Conflict Prevention and Peacebuilding Activities*, Lynne Rienner, Boulder, Colorado, 37–52.

**Ball, D and R Tanter\***

'In the Miura Listening Room: Radio Surveillance under Japan's "Friendly Authoritarianism"', *Japan Policy Research Institute Working Paper 103*. <http://www.jpri.org/publications/workingpapers/wp103.html>

**Bell, C**

*A World Out of Balance*, Longueville Media, Double Bay, 267 pp. [2003]

- 'Exits from wars', *The Sydney Papers* 16(3), 45–53.
- 'Fighting words', *Policy* 19(4).
- [http://www.cis.org.au/policy/summer03-04/polsumm0304-5\\_jennings.htm#bell](http://www.cis.org.au/policy/summer03-04/polsumm0304-5_jennings.htm#bell)
- 'The diplomatic underpinnings of security', in H White (ed.) *Scoping Studies: New Thinking on Security*, Australian Strategic Policy Institute, Canberra, 3–6.
- 'Fight of our lives', *The Diplomat* 3(2) 25–26.
- 'Signals' (regular column), *The Diplomat* 3(1), 18, 3(2), 9, 3(3), 8, 3(4), 10, 3(5), 10.
- Review article 'The Prince of Terror', review of *An End to Evil*, by D Frum and R Perle, Random House, New York, 2003, *The Diplomat* 3(2), 42–43.

**Enemark, C**

*Biological Weapons: An Overview of Threats and Responses*, *Working Paper 379*, Strategic and Defence Studies Centre, Australian National University, 54 pp. [2003]

- Disease security in Northeast Asia: Biological weapons and natural plagues, *Canberra Paper 156*, Strategic and Defence Studies Centre, Australian National University, xii+138 pp.
- Review of *Living by the Sword? The Ethics of Armed Intervention*, by T Frame, UNSW Press, Sydney, 2004, *Australian Army Journal Winter*, 279–281.

**Horner, D**

- 'Strategy and generalship: Strategic and operational planning for the 1943 offensives', in P Dennis and J Grey (eds), *The Foundations of Victory: The Pacific War 1943–1944*, Army History Unit, Canberra, 24–43.
- 'Australia's strategy and command in New Guinea', *Pacific War* 1(4), 3–8.
- 'Australia's strategic involvement in the Middle East: An overview', *Emirates Lecture Series 56*, Emirates Center for Strategic Studies and Research, Abu Dhabi, 45 pp.

**Huiskens, R**

- 'Accelerating the evolutionary process of security cooperation in the Asia Pacific: An Australian perspective', in Tan See Seng and A Acharya (eds), *Asia-Pacific Security Cooperation: National Interests and Regional Order*, M E Sharpe, New York, 33–49.
- 'The threat of terrorism and regional development', in K-Y Chang (ed), *Political and Economic Security in Asia-Pacific*, Great Mountain, Taipei, 25–39.
- 'The threat of terrorism and regional development', *Working Paper 385*, Strategic and Defence Studies Centre, Australian National University, iv+20 pp.

- 'America and China: A long term challenge for statesmanship and diplomacy', *Working Paper 386*, Strategic and Defence Studies Centre, Australian National University, iv+18 pp.
- 'We don't want the smoking gun to be a mushroom cloud: Intelligence on Iraq's WMD', *Working Paper 390*, Strategic and Defence Studies Centre, Australian National University, iv+76 pp.
- 'North Korea: Power play or buying butter with guns?', *Working Paper 393*, Strategic and Defence Studies Centre, Australian National University, iv+58 pp.
- 'Making the most of America', *The Diplomat 2*(60), 28–29.

**Lowe, E**

'Transcending the cultural gaps in 21st century strategic planning: The real revolution in military affairs', *Canberra Paper 155*, Strategic and Defence Studies Centre, Australian National University, xiv+70 pp.

**McFarlane, J**

'Organised crime and terrorism in the Asia Pacific region: The reality and the response', in D M Jones (ed.), *Globalisation and the New Terror: The Asia Pacific Dimension*, Edward Elgar, Cheltenham, 238–254.

**Michaelsen, C**

- 'Terrorism in Australia – From where the threat?' in O Melfi and M Cook (eds), *A la Carte Sovereignty: Australia's Transforming Borders*, Lowy Institute for International Policy, Sydney, 39–45.
- 'The price of freedom', *The Diplomat 3*(3), 30–32.

**Taylor, B**

'Instability in the US-ROK alliance: Korean drift or American shift?', *Working Paper 392*, Strategic and Defence Studies Centre, Australian National University, iv+18 pp.

**Taylor, B and R Ayson**

'Attacking North Korea: Why war might be preferred', *Comparative Strategy 23*(3), 263–279.

**Williams, C**

- Terrorism Explained: The Facts About Terrorism and Terrorist Groups*, New Holland, Sydney, 223 pp.
- 'Islamic extremism and Wahabism,' in D M Jones (ed.), *Globalisation and the New Terror: The Asia Pacific Dimension*, Edward Elgar, Cheltenham, 70–75.

\* author does not belong to the ANU

**STAFF****Professor and Head of Centre**

H White, BA(Hons)(Melb) [from October]

R Babbage, BEc, MEc(Syd), PhD(ANU) [until July]

**Emeritus Professor and Chairman of Advisory Council**

P Dibb, AM, BA(Nott), PhD(ANU)

**Special Professor**

D J Ball, BEc, PhD(ANU), FASSA

**Professor**

D M Horner, DipMilStud(RMC), MA(Hons)(UNSW), PhD(ANU)

**Adjunct Professor**

R J O'Neill, AO, BE(Melb), MA, DPhil(Oxon), DLitt(ANU), FASSA, FRHS

**Senior Fellow**

R Huisken, BEc (Hons)(UWA), MSs(Stockholm), PhD(ANU)

**Fellow**

R Ayson, BSocSc(Hons)(Waikato), MA(ANU), PhD(Lond)



### **Research Fellow**

C Chung, BSc, MSc(Hons)(Cant), PhD(UNSW) [from July]

### **Postdoctoral Fellow**

B Taylor, BSocSc(Waikato), MA, PhD(ANU)

### **Administrator**

A Dowling [January–March, October–December]

D Brosnahan [April–September]

### **Research Assistants**

D Flitton, BA (Hons)(Deakin) [from September]

M Glozier, BA(Hons), MPhil(Syd), PhD(UWS), FHSGBI [from September]

D Hay, BA(Hons)(Victoria), PhD(ANU) [from April]

R Hearder, BA(Hons)(UNSW), PhD(Melb) [from September]

### **Research Assistant and Publications Editor**

M Thatcher, BA, MA(Hons)(Waikato)

### **Visiting Fellows**

Brigadier S Ayling, Canberra

Admiral Chris Barrie, Canberra

Dr C Bell, Canberra

Dr R Brabin-Smith, Canberra

Commodore J McCaffrie, Canberra

Mr J McFarlane, Canberra [from April]

Dr J O'Neill, DSTO [February–May]

The Hon. D Quigley, New Zealand

Dr A Stephens, Canberra

Mr R Thomas, Canberra

Mr C Williams, Canberra

### **AUS-CSCAP**

#### **Executive Director**

J McFarlane, BA(Monash) [until February]

J Buckley, BA(Hons)(Adel)[from March]

#### **Executive Officer**

A Haese

## **GRADUATE STUDIES IN STRATEGY AND DEFENCE PROGRAM**

The GSSD Program, part of the Strategic and Defence Studies Centre, offers advanced Masters degrees and graduate diplomas in strategic studies. In 2004, 94 students were enrolled in one of the Program's three postgraduate awards: 21 students in the Master of Arts (Strategic Studies), 40 students in the Master of Strategic Affairs, and 33 in the Graduate Diploma in Strategic Affairs. All students undertake a common coursework component and those enrolled in the MA(SS) undertake an additional research sub-thesis to complete their degree.

The diversity of the academic and professional backgrounds of the student body continues to be a hallmark of the program. Less than three years since the start of the program, GSSD graduates are now employed across a wide range of organizations in Australia and overseas. Leading graduates are also moving

into PhD programs and GSSD students are also among the first graduates of the Asia-Pacific College of Diplomacy. The program features a mix of full-time and part-time domestic students with students also coming from Germany, Indonesia, Japan, New Zealand, Switzerland, Taiwan, and the United States.

In 2004 two new courses were offered. A number of GSSD students travelled to Washington DC in mid-year to undertake the two week US Foreign Policy Institute at George Washington University which is now offered as a GSSD course. Special event highlights for the program included a very successful career evening featuring an extensive range of potential employer organizations, and the annual weekend retreat at the ANU's coastal property at Kioloa. GSSD graduates were at the forefront of the establishment of a major strategic studies alumni organisation — the Australian Strategic Studies Association (ASSA) — and a number had their work appear as Strategic and Defence Studies Centre publications.

## Teaching Innovations

Dr C Chung developed and delivered a new GSSD course, 'Transnational Security in the Asia-Pacific'.

Dr B Taylor developed and ran a new elective in the GSSD Program entitled 'The US and East Asian Security.'

## POSTGRADUATE EDUCATION AND RESEARCH

The following students graduated from GSSD in 2004:

### *Master of Arts (Strategic Studies)*

Blake, S  
Clare, E  
Lockyer, A  
Small, D  
Tan, E-W  
Weiner, M

Halton, B  
Hardy, J  
Johnson, R  
Keating, G  
Krilov, K  
Lai, W-C  
Lan, K-W  
Lauffer, S  
Leach, T  
Luckham, B  
Malik, Y  
McKinnon, A  
Mulholland, L  
Rupasinghe, D  
Spink, T  
Stratford, J  
Wiltshire, L  
Wu, Jyh-S  
Young, C

### *Master of Strategic Affairs*

Aguilar, J  
Batley, B  
Bojczuk, R  
Chaloner, B  
Chambers, A  
Cheng, Y-C  
Chiu, T-C  
Chou, P-M  
Connery, D  
Copeland, M  
Ford, A  
Lindsey, B  
Gehring, R  
Goodvach, V

### *Graduate Diploma in Strategic Affairs*

Elsadre, M  
Kural, A

## PUBLICATIONS

see Strategic and Defence Studies Centre, above

## STAFF

### ***Program Manager***

R Babbage, BEc, MEc(Syd), PhD(ANU) [until July]

### ***Director of Studies***

R Ayson, BSocSc(Hons)(Waikato), MA(ANU), PhD(Lond)

### ***Deputy Director of Studies***

C Chung, BSc, MSc(Hons)(Cant), PhD(UNSW) [from July]

### ***Administrator***

J Higgins [seconded to Student Academic Services, October]

P Yu BA(NNU, PRC), LLN(Jilin, PRC), MEd(UC) [seconded from GSSHD, October]

### ***Assistant Administrator***

A Harris-Semmens

# DIVISION OF ECONOMICS

Reports for 2004

Division of Economics

*Professor Hal Hill, Convener*

*Professor Prema-chandra Athukorala, Deputy Convener*

Australia South Asia Research Centre

*Professor Raghendra Jha, Executive Director*

Centre for Applied Macroeconomic Analysis (CAMA)

*Professor Warwick McKibbin, Executive Director*

*Dr Mardi Dungey, Deputy Director*

Indonesia Project

*Dr Chris Manning, Head of Project*

Poverty Research Centre

*Professor Peter Warr, Head of Centre*

## **Division of Economics**

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/economics/>

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/economics/centres.html>

## **Australia South Asia Research Centre**

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/economics/asarc/>

### ***ASARC Publications***

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/asarc/publications.php>

## **Centre for Applied Macroeconomic Analysis (CAMA)**

<http://cama.anu.edu.au>

### ***CAMA Working Paper Series***

<http://cama.anu.edu.au/publications.htm>

## **Indonesia Project**

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/economics/ip/default.html>

### ***Bulletin of Indonesian Economic Studies (BIES)***

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/economics/bies/>

## **Poverty Research Centre**

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/economics/povrc.html>

For more information about the research profiles and activities of academic staff, see

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/about.php>

[http://rspas.anu.edu.au/annual\\_reports/](http://rspas.anu.edu.au/annual_reports/)

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/booklets/dor2003.pdf>

# DIVISION OF ECONOMICS

The research of the Division of Economics is concerned with the theoretical and applied problems of economic development and international economics, with special reference to the countries of Northeast Asia, Southeast Asia, South Asia and the Southwest Pacific, and Australia's relations with these regions. Within the broad context of economic development, staff and students currently have active interests in the analysis of macroeconomic policy, agriculture, industrialisation, poverty, the role of the state, the environment and international trade and investment. Particular country interests include China, India, Indonesia, Japan, Malaysia, Papua New Guinea, the Philippines, Sri Lanka, and Thailand, together with Australia. The Division is recognised as the leading centre outside of Indonesia for research on the Indonesian economy, and publishes the *Bulletin of Indonesian Economic Studies*, an internationally recognised journal. The Division also hosts the Australia South Asia Research Centre, the Centre for Applied Macroeconomic Analysis, and the Poverty Research Centre.

The Division's Adjunct Professors Jong-Wha Lee from Korea University, Hadi Soesastro from the Centre for Strategic and International Studies and David Vines from the University of Oxford visited during 2004.

Twenty-nine students from 12 countries were enrolled through the Division in the Economics PhD program, most at the dissertation writing stage.

Members of the Division organized several major conferences and lectures. The new Centre for Applied Macroeconomic Analysis organized several major international events and sponsored the E J Hannan Lecture given by Nobel Prize winner Professor Clive Granger at the Econometrics Society conference in Melbourne on 9 July. ASARC's annual K R Narayanan Oration was delivered by Dr Vijay Kelkar. To commemorate the tenth anniversary of ASARC, Centre Director, Professor Jha, organised a major two-day conference, featuring internationally renowned scholars from five countries. The Indonesia Project



*Tea break at the Indonesia Update.*



*Indonesia Update participants gather in the Coombs tea room.*

continued its annual Indonesia Update conference, attracting almost 400 participants to the Coombs Lecture Theatre for the 22nd in this annual series. The theme for 2004 was 'Natural Resources and the Environment'. With support from AusAID, a Philippines Update was organized jointly with the Asia-Pacific School of Economics and Government, employing video conferencing technology that enabled speakers from both Canberra and Manila to participate.

Professor C Peter Timmer presented the second Arndt Memorial Lecture, entitled 'Food security and economic growth: An Asian perspective'. As with the first lecture, it will be published in the journal *Asian-Pacific Economic Literature*, which was established by the late Professor Arndt.

Professor R Garnaut delivered the third annual Sir Leslie Melville Memorial Lecture, entitled 'Debt-funded booms and their hangovers: Australia 1987–91 and now'. He wrote influential op-ed pieces warning of the challenges ahead for Australian macroeconomic management and arguing the case for a renewed emphasis on unilateral and multilateral approaches to trade policy reform.

Professor McKibbin continued as Board Member of the Reserve Bank of Australia. He made the keynote presentation on 'Long run projections for climate change scenarios' at an International Forecasting conference held in Sydney on 7 July, and made presentations to the Japanese Prime Minister's office on 'Alternatives to the Kyoto Protocol' on 14 December and 'The consequences of rising global oil prices' on 15 December. He was a consultant for the Australian Greenhouse Office, Australian Treasury, NSW Environment Office, the OECD and the IMF.

## Research Highlights

Members of the Division continued to be highly productive, with three books, 31 book chapters, and 39 journal articles published in a number of leading economics journals, including the *Journal of Development Studies*, *Oxford Economic Papers*, *Review of Income and Wealth* and *The World Economy*. Book titles included: *China: Is Rapid Growth Sustainable?*; *China's Third Economic Transformation: The Rise of the Private Economy*; and *Managing FDI in a Globalizing Economy: Asian Experiences*

## POSTGRADUATE EDUCATION AND RESEARCH

### Doctoral Degrees Conferred and Thesis Topics

#### Shi, Q

The Chinese social security system — its origin, recent reforms and prospects for future reforms

#### Sharma, A

Fiscal deficits, banking crises and adjustment policy in a semi-open economy

### Doctoral Students and Research Topics

#### Ang, B J

Financial intermediation and economic development

#### Claus, E

Monetary policy and inflation targeting

#### Hasni Shaari, M

Asymmetric response of monetary policy

#### Hill, S

Macroeconomic policies and growth

#### Jongwanich, J

Determination of the real exchange rate in an emerging market economy: Evidence from Thailand

#### Kim, Q

Asian financial crisis from a governance perspective

#### Kohpaiboon, A

Industrialization in Thailand: MNEs and global integration

#### Kong, T

Growth effects of political institutions

#### Liu, R

Comparison between data driven and theoretical macroeconomic models

#### Liu, X

Monetary policy regime in developing countries

#### Machmud, A

The search for a new framework for monetary policy after 1998

#### Matsui, M

Female labour supply, marital status and fertility decisions: Australia and Japan

#### Miranti, R

Regional poverty in Indonesia

#### Narjoko, D A

Impact of Asian crisis on Indonesian industrial sector

#### Nashihin, M

Consistent measures of poverty in Indonesia across provinces and over time: 1987–2002



**Nguyen, J D**

The aging of Japan: Implications for Japan and the rest of the world

**Ponomareva, N**

What is the best monetary policy for developing countries?

**Purnomo, R**

Telecommunication development and competition in Indonesia

**Ruangkajorn, J**

Macroeconomic analysis of Thailand's recovery options

**Sinha, K**

Pattern of food demand, nutrition outcomes and poverty in India

**Stegman, A**

International climate change agreements

**Tan, K Y**

Dynamic learning in macroeconometric models

**Tang, H C**

Information content of financial markets and implications for monetary policy

**Yamashita, N**

Trade growth nexus East Asia

**Yee Chong San, P**

The use of alternative financial instruments for monetary policy in developed countries

**Yang, Y**

Environmental implications of China's future energy needs

**Yusuf, A**

Poverty and environment in Indonesia

**Zavkiev, Z**

Optimal monetary policy regime for transition countries: A focus on Tajikistan

## DIVISIONAL PUBLICATIONS

### In-house Publications

*Bulletin of Indonesian Economic Studies (BIES)*

(distributed by Taylor and Francis Group)

*Working Papers in Trade and Development*

*ASARC Working Papers*

*CAMA Working Papers*

**Ahn, C\*, G Fane, and E Suh\***

'Forex dealers' perspectives on exchange rate determination in Korea', *Asian Economic Papers* 23(2), 140–151.

**Aswicahyono, H\* and H Hill**

'Survey of recent developments', *Bulletin of Indonesian Economic Studies* 40(3), 277–206.

**Athukorala, P**

'Growth of manufactured exports and terms of trade in Sri Lanka: Pessimism confounded', in S Kelegama (ed), *Economic Policy in Sri Lanka — Issues and Debates: A Festschrift in Honour of Gamani Corea*, Sage, Thousand Oaks, London and New Delhi, 37–70.

— 'Patterns, economic implications and policy issues in international labour migration', in G de Brouwer and M Kawai (eds), *Exchange Rate Regimes in East Asia*, Routledge Curzon, London, 197–218.

- ‘Agricultural trade policy reforms in the Doha Round: A developing country perspective’, *Journal of World Trade* 35(5), 977–897.
- ‘Trade policy making in a small island economy: The 2003 WTO review of Maldives’, *The World Economy* 27(9), 1401–1498.
- ‘Agricultural trade reforms in the Doha Round: A developing country perspective’, *Working Papers in Trade and Development* 2004/06, Division of Economics, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, 25 pp.

**Athukorala, P and P Warr**

‘Vulnerability to a currency crisis: Lessons from the Asia experience’, in R E Allen (eds), *The Political Economy of Financial Crises: Volume I*, Edward Elgar, Cheltenham, UK and Northampton, MA, USA, 95–119.

**Athukorala, P and S Suphachalasai\***

‘Post-crisis export performance in Thailand’, *ASEAN Economic Bulletin* 21(1), 19–36.

— ‘Post-crisis export performance in Thailand’, *Working Papers in Trade and Development* 2004/04, Division of Economics, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, 34 pp.

**Athukorala, P and K Sen\***

‘The determinants of private saving in India’, *World Development* 32(3), 491–503.

**Basri, M\* and H Hill**

‘Ideas, interests and oil prices: The political economy of trade reform during Soeharto’s Indonesia’, *The World Economy* 27(5), 633–656.

**Basri, M C and P van der Eng# (eds)**

*Business in Indonesia: New Challenges, Old Problems*, Institute of Southeast Asian Studies, Singapore, 276 pp.

**Bond, S A\*, M Dungey, and R A Fry**

‘Web of shocks: Crises across Asian real estate markets’, *CAMA Working Papers* 2/2004, Centre for Applied Macroeconomic Analysis, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, 35 pp.

**Brooks, D\* and H Hill (eds)**

*Managing FDI in a Globalizing Economy: Asian Experiences*, Palgrave Macmillan, New York, USA, 340 pp.

**Bryant, R C\* and W McKibbin**

‘Incorporating demographic change in multi-country macroeconomic models: Some preliminary results’, in P Onofri (ed.), *The Economics of an Ageing Population: Macroeconomic Issues*, Edward Elgar Publishing, Cheltenham, UK and Northampton, MA, USA, pp 349–408.

**Cai, F\*, X Meng and M Wang\***

‘China’s aging population and pension reform: Challenges and options’, *International Economic Review* 7/8, 40–43. [in Chinese]

**De Brouwer, G J and M Dungey**

‘Revealed commonality: Linkages in consumption, investment and output in East Asia’, in G de Brouwer and M Kawai (eds), *Exchange Rate Regimes in East Asia*, Routledge, London, 103–130.

**Dungey, M**

‘Identifying terms of trade effects in real exchange rate movements: Evidence from Asia’, *Journal of Asian Economics* 15(2), 217–235.

**Dungey, M, R A Fry, B Gonzalez-Hermosillo\* and V L Martin\***

‘Empirical modelling of contagion: A review of methodologies’, *IMF Working Paper* 04/78, 32 pp.

**Dungey, M, R Fry and V L Martin\***

‘Currency market contagion in the Asia Pacific Region’, *Australian Economic Papers* 43(4), 379–395.

— ‘Identification of common and idiosyncratic shocks in real equity prices: Australia 1982–2002’, *Global Finance Journal* 15(1), 81–102.

**Dungey, M and V L Martin\***

'A multifactor model of exchange rates with unanticipated shocks: Measuring contagion in the East Asian currency market', *Journal of Emerging Markets Finance* 3(3), 305–330.

**Dungey, M and J Pitchford\***

'Potential growth and inflation: Estimates for Australia, the United States and Canada', *The Australian Economic Review* 37(1), 89–101.

**Fane, G**

Review of *From the Trenches: The First Year of Indonesia's Crisis of 1997/98 as seen from the World Bank's Office in Jakarta*, by L Kenward, Centre for Strategic and International Studies, Jakarta, 2002, *Bulletin of Indonesian Economic Studies* 40(1), 117–119.

**Fane, G and M Richardson#**

'Negative gearing', *'Agenda' A Journal of Policy Analysis and Reform* 11(3), 211–222.

— 'Capital gains, negative gearing and effective tax rates on income from rented houses in Australia', *Working Papers in Trade and Development* 2004/05, Division of Economics, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, 29 pp.

**Fry, R**

'International demand and liquidity shocks in a SVAR model of the Australian economy', *Applied Economics* 36(8), 849–64.

**Gai P, S Hayes\* and H S Shin\***

'Crisis costs and debtor discipline: The efficacy of public policy in sovereign debt crises', *Journal of International Economics* 62, 245–262.

**Gai, P and H S Shin\***

'Debt maturity structure with pre-emptive creditors', *Economic Letters* 85, 195–200.

**Gai, P and K Tan**

'Good housekeeping? Reputation, fixed exchange rates and the "Original Sin" problem', *Hong Kong Institute of Monetary Research Working Paper* 8/2004, 23 pp.

**Gai, P and A Taylor\***

'International financial rescues and debtor-country moral hazard', *International Finance* 7(3), 391–420.

**Garnaut, R**

'Australian security and free trade with America', in J Chen and G Walker (eds), *Balancing Act: Law, Policy and Politics in Globalisation and Global Trade*, Federation Press, Sydney, 53–74.

— 'Discussion', in W Tow (ed.), *Changing Utterly? Australia's International Policy in an Uncertain Age*, Lowy Institute for International Policy, Sydney, 121–136.

— 'The sustainability of growth: History and prospects', in R Garnaut and L Song (eds), *China: Is Rapid Growth Sustainable?*, Asia Pacific Press, Australian National University, Canberra, 1–22.

**Garnaut, R and L Song#**

'Private enterprise in China: Development, constraints and policy implications', in R Garnaut and L Song (eds), *China's Third Economic Transformation: The Rise of the Private Economy*, Routledge Curzon, London, 1–15.

— 'Correcting constraints to private enterprise development: Lessons from a private sector survey', in R Garnaut and L Song (eds), *China's Third Economic Transformation: The Rise of the Private Economy*, Routledge Curzon, London, 225–236.

**Garnaut, R and L Song# (eds)**

*China: Is Rapid Growth Sustainable?*, Asia Pacific Press, Australian National University, Canberra, 249 pp.

— *China's Third Economic Transformation: The Rise of the Private Economy*, Routledge Curzon, London, 246 pp.

**Gosarevski, S\*, H Hughes and S Windybank\***

'Is Papua New Guinea viable with customary landownership?', *Pacific Economic Bulletin* 19(3), 133–6

— 'Is Papua New Guinea viable?', *Pacific Economic Bulletin* 19(1), 134–148.

**Halimatussadiyah, A\* and B Resosudarmo**

'Tingkat ekstraksi optimal minyak bumi Indonesia: Aplikasi model optimisasi dinamik' [Optimal extraction of crude oil in Indonesia: An application of dynamic optimization], *Jurnal ekonomi dan pembangunan Indonesia [Journal of Indonesian Economy and Development]* 5(1), 11–34.

**Harding D\*, and A Pagan**

'A suggested framework for classifying the modes of cycle research', *CAMA Working Papers* 5/2004, Centre for Applied Macroeconomic Analysis, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, 13 pp.

— 'Synchronization of cycles', *CAMA Working Papers* 3/2004, Centre for Applied Macroeconomic Analysis, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, 30 pp.

**Hartono, D\* and B Resosudarmo**

'Analisa dampak kebijakan harga energi terhadap perekonomian dan distribusi pendapatan di DKI Jakarta; aplikasi model komputasi keseimbangan umum' [The impact of energy pricing policy on income distribution in DKI Jakarta: An application of computable general equilibrium model], *Jurnal ekonomi dan pembangunan Indonesia [Journal of Indonesian Economy and Development]* 5(1), 83–102.

**Hill, H**

'Engaging globalisation: Which way forward for industry policy in Southeast Asia?', in Abdul Rahman Embong (ed.), *Globalisation, Culture and Inequalities*, Penerbit Buku Kompas, Malaysia, 275–300.

— 'Foreign investment and Southeast Asian economic development: Issues and challenges', in N J Freeman and F L Bartels (eds), *The Future of Foreign Investment in Southeast Asia*, Routledge Curzon, London, 255–267.

— 'Reflections on the Indonesian economy in crisis and recovery', in T D Nguyen (ed), *The Indonesian Dream — Unity, Diversity and Democracy in Times of Distrust*, Marshall Cavendish, Singapore, 93–107.

— 'Six Asian economies: Issues and lessons', in D H Brooks and H Hill (eds), *Managing FDI in a Globalizing Economy: Asian Experiences*, Palgrave Macmillan, New York, 29–78.

— 'Technology and innovation in developing East Asia', in S Yusuf, M Anjum Altaf and K Nabeshima (eds), *Global Production Networking and Technological Change in East Asia*, The World Bank, Washington, DC, 353–394.

— Reviews of *In Search of Prosperity: Analytic Narratives on Economic Growth*, edited by D Rodrik, Princeton University Press, Princeton, 2003, and *Globalization and its Discontents*, by J Stiglitz, Allen Lane, The Penguin Press, London, 2002, *Bulletin of Indonesian Economic Studies* 40(1), 119–124

— Review of *Modern Malaysia in the Global Economy: Political and Social Change into the 21st Century*, edited by C Barlow, Edward Elgar, Cheltenham, 2001, *Australian Journal of Political Science* 39(2), 446–447.

— Review of *Philippine Economic and Development Issues*, (Volume 3 of *Economics*), by G P Sicat, Anvil, Manila, 2003, *Asian-Pacific Economic Literature* 18(1), 67–68.

— 'Foreword', in T R Leinbach (ed), *The Indonesian Rural Economy: Mobility, Work and Enterprise*, Institute of Southeast Asian Studies, Singapore, xvii–xix.

**Hughes, H**

Can Papua New Guinea come back from the brink? *Issue Analysis* 49, Centre for Independent Studies, Sydney, 12 pp.

— 'From riches to rags: What are Nauru's options and how can Australia help?', *Issue Analysis* 50, Centre for Independent Studies, Sydney, 11 pp.

— 'The Pacific is viable!', *Issue Analysis* 53, Centre for Independent Studies, Sydney, 12 pp.

**Ing, L\* and B Resosudarmo**

'River water quality improvement: An application of the contingent valuation method to the Ciliwung River, Indonesia', in A S Alisjahbana and B P S Brodjonegoro (eds), *Regional Development in the Era of Decentralization: Growth, Poverty, and the Environment*, Padjadjaran University Press, Bandung, Indonesia, 293–306.

**Jha, R**

- 'Reducing poverty and inequality in India: Has liberalization helped?', in G A Cornia (ed.), *Inequality, Growth and Poverty in an Era of Liberalization*, Oxford University Press, Oxford and New York, 297–326.
- 'The macroeconomics of fiscal policy in developing countries', in T Addison and A Roe (eds), *Fiscal Policy for Development: Poverty, Reconstruction and Growth*, Palgrave Macmillan, Basingstoke, UK and New York, 24–45.
- 'Calorie deficiency in rural India in the last three quinquennial rounds of the NSS', in M Bhattacharya, R Smyth and M Vicziany (eds), *South Asia in the Era of Globalization*, Nova Science, New York, 195–220.
- 'Innovative sources of development finance: Global cooperation in the twenty-first century', *The World Economy* 27(2), 193–214.
- 'Optimistic assumptions', *Economic and Political Weekly* 39(33), 3665–66.
- Review, 'Reforms and Growth', of *Accelerating Growth and Poverty Reduction*, by A Virmani, Academic Foundation, New Delhi, 2004, *Economic and Political Weekly* 39(27), 2975–76.
- 'The political economy of recent economic growth in India', *ASARC Working Papers* 2004/12, Australia South Asia Research Centre, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, 22 pp.
- 'Undernutrition, poverty and growth in rural India — A regional analysis', *ASARC Working Papers* 2004/02, Australia South Asia Research Centre, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, 77 pp.
- 'Macroeconomic stabilization and pro-poor budgetary policy in the globalized economy', *CAMA Working Papers* 8/2004, Centre for Applied Macroeconomic Analysis, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, 36 pp.

**Jha, R and M Anand\***

'Budgetary subsidies and the fiscal deficit: Case of Maharashtra', *Economic and Political Weekly* 39(34), 3827–34.

**Jha, R and K V Bhanu Murthy\***

'A consumption based Human Development Index and the Global Environmental Kuznets Curve', *Working Papers in Trade and Development* 2004/03, Division of Economics, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, 33 pp; and *ASARC Working Papers* 2004/01, Australia South Asia Research Centre, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, 33 pp.

**Jha, R and Y Huang\***

'China and India: Short-term macroeconomic outlook', in R Garnaut and L Song (eds), *China: Is Rapid Growth Sustainable?*, Asia Pacific Press, Canberra, 23–38.

**Jha, R and I S Longjam\***

'Structure of financial savings during Indian economic reforms', *CAMA Working Papers* 6/2004, Centre for Applied Macroeconomic Analysis, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, 18 pp.

**Jha, R, H K Nagarajan\* and S Prasanna\***

'Village economy: Land fragmentation and implications for productivity, agrarian reforms and anti-poverty policy — The case of the Kaveri Tail End' Report for the National Council of Applied Economic Research, New Delhi, 1, 130 pp; 2, 132 pp; 3, 114 pp.

**Jha, R and A Sharma**

'Structural breaks, unit roots and cointegration: A further test of the sustainability of the Indian fiscal deficit', *Public Finance Review* 32(2), 196–219.

**Lee, J W\* and W J McKibbin**

'Globalization and disease: The case of SARS', *Asian Economic Papers* 3(1), 114–131.

**Lee, J W\*, McKibbin W J, and Park Y C\***

'Transpacific trade imbalances: Causes and cures', *CAMA Working Papers* 14/2004, Centre for Applied Macroeconomic Analysis, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, 48 pp.

**Mackie, J**

'Thailand', in E T Gomez and H-H M Hsiao (eds), *Chinese Business in Southeast Asia*, Routledge Curzon, London and New York, 85–100.

— 'Thinking about the Chinese overseas', *The American Asian Review* 21(4), 1–44.

**Manning, C**

Review of *The Indonesian Rural Economy: Mobility, Work and Enterprise*, edited by T R Leinbach, Institute of Southeast Asian Studies, Singapore, 2003, *Bulletin of Indonesian Economic Studies* 40(3), 416–417.

— 'Legislating for labour protection: Betting on the weak or the strong?', *Working Papers in Trade and Development* 2004/08, Division of Economics, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, 27 pp.

— 'Labour regulation and the business environment: Time to take stock' in M C Basri and P van der Eng (eds), *Business in Indonesia: New Challenges, Old Problems*, Institute of Southeast Asian Studies, Singapore, 234–249

**Manning, C and P Bhatnagar\***

'The movement of natural persons in Southeast Asia: How natural?', *Working Papers in Trade and Development* 2004/02, Division of Economics, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, 40 pp.

— *Liberalizing and Facilitating the Movement of Individual Service Providers under AFAS: Implications for Labour and Immigration Policies and Procedures in ASEAN*, Regional Economic Policy Support Facility Project 02/004, ASEAN Secretariat, Jakarta, 51 pp.

**McKibbin, W and H Le\***

'Which exchange rate regime for Asia?', in G de Brouwer and M Kawai (eds), *Exchange Rate Regimes in East Asia*, Routledge Curzon, London, 385–416.

**McKibbin, W, J Lee\* and I Cheong\***

'A dynamic analysis of the Korea-Japan Free Trade Area: Simulations with the G-cubed Asia-Pacific model', *International Economic Journal* 18(1), 3–32.

**McKibbin, W J and J Nguyen**

'Modelling global demographic change: Results for Japan', *CAMA Working Papers* 4/2004, Centre for Applied Macroeconomic Analysis, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, 77 pp.

**McKibbin, W, D Pearce\* and A Stegman**

'Can the IPCC SRES be improved?', *Energy and Environment Journal* 15(3), 351–362.

— 'Long run projections for climate change scenarios', *CAMA Working Papers* 1/2004, Centre for Applied Macroeconomic Analysis, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, 70 pp.

**McKibbin, W and P Wilcoxon**

'Economic modelling of global climate change', in *The Economics of Climate Change*, A D Owen and N Hanley (eds), Routledge, London, UK, 166–192.

— 'Estimates of the costs of Kyoto-Marrakesh versus the McKibbin-Wilcoxon Blueprint', *Energy Policy* 32(4), 467–479.

**McKibbin, W and W Woo\***

'Quantifying the international economic impact of China's WTO membership', *China and World Economy*, Institute of World Economics and Politics, Chinese Academy of Social Sciences, China, 12(2), 3–19.

**McLeod, R**

'Dealing with bank system failure: Indonesia, 1997–2003', *Bulletin of Indonesian Economic Studies* 40(1), 95–116.

— 'Towards improved monetary policy in Indonesia: Response to De Brouwer', *Working Papers in Trade and Development* 2004/01, Division of Economics, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, 9 pp.

**Meng, X**

'Private sector development and labour market reform', in R Garnaut and L Song (eds), *China's Third Economic Transformation: The Rise of the Private Economy*, Routledge Curzon, London, 146–165.

— 'Economic restructuring and income inequality in urban China', *Review of Income and Wealth* 50(3), 357–379.

— 'Gender earnings gap: The role of firm specific effects', *Labour Economics* 11(5), 555–573.

**Meng, X and D Meurs\***

'The gender earnings gap: Effects of institutions and firms — a comparative study of French and Australian private firms', *Oxford Economic Papers* 56(2), 189–208.

**Meng, X, R Gregory# and Y Wang\***

'Poverty and inequality in urban China in the 1990s', in R Garnaut and L Song (eds), *China: Is Rapid Growth Sustainable?*, Asia Pacific Press, Australian National University, Canberra, 197–211.

**Neck, R\*, G Haber\* and W McKibbin**

'European monetary and fiscal policies after the EU enlargement', *Empirica* 31, 229–245.

**Resosudarmo, B P**

Review of *The Open Economy and the Environment: Development, Trade and Resources in Asia*, edited by I Coxhead and S Jayasuriya, Edward Elgar, Cheltenham, 2003, *Bulletin of Indonesian Economic Studies* 40(3), 417–418.

**Resosudarmo, B and L Napitupulu\***

'Health and economic impact of air pollution in Jakarta', *Economic Record* 80 (Special Issue), S65–S75.

**Ryan, J G**

'Rice policies in Vietnam: The impact of policy-oriented economics research', in P G Pardey and V H Smith (eds.) *What's Economics Worth? Valuing Policy Research*, IFPRI and Johns Hopkins University Press, Baltimore and London, 252–274.

— 'Agricultural research and poverty alleviation: Some international perspectives', *ACIAR Working Paper* 56, Australian Centre for International Agricultural Research, Canberra, 32 pp.

**Ryan, J G and X Meng**

'The contribution of IFPRI research and the impact of the Food for Education program in Bangladesh on schooling outcomes and earnings', *Impact Assessment Discussion Paper* 22, International Food Policy Research Institute, Washington DC, 79 pp.

**Warr, P**

'Exchange rate policy and the Asian crisis: Thailand, Indonesia and Korea', in Suthiphand Chirathivat, E-M Classen, and J Schroeder (eds), *East Asia's Monetary Future*, Edward Elgar, Cheltenham, UK, 140–161.

— 'Globalization growth and poverty reduction in Thailand', *ASEAN Economic Bulletin* 21(1), 1–18.

**Wen, M**

- 'Development of West China: Marketization vs. FDI', in D Lu and W A Neilson (eds), *China's Western Region Development — Domestic Strategies and Global Implications*, World Scientific, Singapore, 547–65.
- 'Spatial distribution of industries and cities: Coordination between industrial and urban development', in A Chen, G G Liu and K Zhang (eds), *Urban Transformation in China*, Ashgate, England, 151–174.
- 'Structural adjustment in Chinese industry', in R Garnaut and L Song (eds), *China: Is Rapid Growth Sustainable?*, Asia Pacific Press, Australian National University, Canberra, 39–57.
- 'Bankruptcy, sale, and mergers as a route to the reform of Chinese SOEs', *China Economic Review* 15(3), 249–67.
- 'E-commerce, productivity and fluctuation', *Journal of Economic Behaviour and Organisation* 55(2), 187–206.
- 'Relocation and agglomeration of Chinese industry', *The Journal of Development Economics* 73(1), 329–47.
- 'Zhongguo gongye de Chongxin dingwei he jiju' [Chinese version of 'Relocation and agglomeration of Chinese industry'], *Economic Research* 2004(2), 84–94. [in Chinese]

**Wen, M and S King\***

- 'Push or pull? The relationship between development, trade and resource endowment', *Journal of Economic Behaviour and Organisation* 53(4), 569–591.

\* author does not belong to the ANU

# author belongs to another part of the ANU

**DIVISIONAL STAFF****Convener and H W Arndt Professor of Southeast Asia Economics**

H Hill, BEcon(Monash), DipEd(La Trobe), MEc(Monash), PhD(ANU)

**Deputy Convener and Professor of Economics**

P Athukorala, BComm(Hons)(Ceylon), PhD(La Trobe)

**Professors**

G Fane, BA(Oxford), PhD(Harvard)

R G Garnaut, AO, BA, PhD(ANU), FASSA

R Jha, BA(Hons), MA(Delhi), MPhil, PhD(Columbia)

W McKibbin, BComm(Hons)(NSW), AM, PhD(Harvard), FASSA

P G Warr, BSc(Syd), MSc(Lond), PhD(Stan), FASSA

**Senior Fellows**

R McLeod, BEng, BA(Melb), PhD(ANU)

C Manning, BA(ANU), MEcon(Monash), PhD(ANU)

X Meng, BEcon(Beijing), ME(CASS), ME, PhD(ANU)

**Fellows**

M Dungey, BEc(Hons)(Tas), PhD(ANU)

P Gai, BEcon(Hons)(ANU), MPhil, PhD(Oxford)

B P Resosudarmo, BSc, MSc(Indonesia), PhD AgEcon(Cornell)

M Wen, BSc, ME(Huazhong UST), PhD(Monash)

**Research Fellow**

R Fry, BEcon(Hons)(La Trobe), PhD(Melb)



**Adjunct Professors**

K Kalirajan, National Graduate Institute for Policy Studies, Japan  
J W Lee, Korea University, Economics Department Sungbuk-Ku, Seoul, Korea  
H Soesastro, Centre of Strategic and International Studies, Jakarta  
D Vines, Balliol College, Oxford, UK

**Emeritus Professors**

H Hughes, AO, MA(Melb), PhD(London), FASSA  
J A C Mackie, BA(Hons)(Melb and Oxford), MA(Oxford)

**Associates**

M C Basri, PhD(ANU)  
E Peterson, BSs, PhD(AgrEcon)(UWA)  
T Yang, PhD(London)

**Information Technology Officers**

G Luttrell  
B Robbins

**PA to Professor R Garnaut and Professor H Hill**

H Heidemanns

**Divisional Administrator**

C Kavanagh

**Assistant Divisional Administrators**

K Nulty  
C Wilcox

**Administrative Assistant**

S Zec

**Visiting Fellows and Divisional Visitors**

Dr A S Alisjahbana, Padjadjaran University, Bandung, Indonesia  
Professor I J Azis, University of Indonesia, Jakarta; Cornell University, Ithaca  
Dr M Barnes, Federal Reserve Bank of Boston  
Professor A Booth, SOAS, University of London  
Dr B Brodjonegoro, Department of Economics, University of Indonesia  
Professor W M Corden, Johns Hopkins University, and Department of Economics, University of Melbourne  
Dr R Damania, Adelaide University  
Dr S Davidson, Melbourne University  
Dr C Fang, Chinese Academy of Social Sciences  
Dr J Felipe, Economics and Research Department, Asian Development Bank, Manila, Philippines  
Dr S Grenville, former Deputy Director, Reserve Bank of Australia  
Professor R Guest, Griffith University, Qld  
Mr L Kenward, Consultant, former World Bank and IMF, Jakarta  
Mr H J Kim, Korea University, Seoul  
Dr M Krongkaew, Professor of Economics, National Institute of Development, Bangkok, Thailand  
Dr M Lipton, Sussex University  
Mr C L Luo, Beijing, China  
Professor S Marks, Pomona College, California, USA  
Dr G Menzies, University of Technology, Sydney

Professor B Nansheng, Westgate, Beijing, China  
 Dr B Nidhiprabha, Thailand  
 Dr S Pholpratin, Thailand  
 Dr R Pomfret, School of Economics, University of Adelaide  
 Dr B Preston, Columbia University  
 Prof G Pursell, Consultant, SASPR, World Bank, Washington  
 Dr J G Ryan, Consultant  
 Dr Bambang Heru Santosa, Komplek Statistik, Ponkoc Bambu, Jakarta, Indonesia  
 Dr J Saldanha, Executive Director, Timor Institute for Development Studies, Dili  
 Mr J Scheibe, University of Oxford  
 Professor K Sharma, School of Management, Charles Sturt University  
 Dr L Shi, China  
 Dr G Shively, Purdue University  
 Dr D Sun, China  
 Professor Thee Kian Wie, Indonesian Institute of Sciences, Jakarta  
 Dr P J Wilcoxon, Syracuse University

## AUSTRALIA SOUTH ASIA RESEARCH CENTRE

The Australia South Asia Research Centre (ASARC) is at the forefront of research into South Asian economies in the Australia–New Zealand region. During 2004, ASARC obtained an extension until 2006 as well as additional funding for its Department for International Development (DFID), United Kingdom, research project on poverty-nutrition traps in India. During the past year ASARC augmented its economic database relating to South Asian economies and had contact at high official levels with the governments of India, Sri Lanka and Bangladesh. ASARC provided research support to a UNDP funded project on global public goods, was involved with a World Bank project on the possibility of the attainment of Millennium Development Goals in India, provided India-related research to a Ford Foundation project on inflation in developing countries and worked on a project on pro-poor fiscal adjustment for the United Nations Research Institute for Sustainable Development, Geneva.

ASARC's network of economists in the Australia–New Zealand region, working on South Asian economies, produced seventeen working papers in 2004, some of them from the DFID project. These papers are posted on the ASARC web site at <http://rspas.anu.edu.au/economics/asarc/>.

During 2004, ASARC completed its highly successful project on Global Environmental Institutions for the MacArthur Foundation. A number of publications have already emerged from this project and Routledge Publishers will publish some further research in 2005. Work from this project was presented at two major international conferences during 2004.

A scholar from the Australian National University will soon be appointed as a Rajiv Gandhi Fellow and will be resident at the Rajiv Gandhi Institute for Contemporary Studies (RGICS), New Delhi, for three months. This arrangement reciprocates the visit to ASARC by a Fellow of the RGICS in 2002 under an exchange program agreed to between the Australian National University and the RGICS.

During April 2004 ASARC hosted a two-day international conference to mark its tenth anniversary, with papers by scholars from institutions in Australia, India, Italy, Pakistan and the USA. A selection of papers from this conference will be published by Palgrave Macmillan under the title *Economic Growth, Economic Performance and Welfare in South Asia* in February 2005.

The annual K R Narayanan Oration was presented on 27 April 2004 by Dr Vijay Kelkar, Advisor to Minister of Finance, Government of India. He spoke on 'India: On the growth turnpike'. As in previous years, this year's oration has been posted on the ASARC website and is available for purchase as a booklet from the RSPAS bookshop.

## PUBLICATIONS

see Divisional Publications, above

## STAFF

### *Executive Director of Centre*

R Jha, BA(Hons), MA(Delhi), MPhil, PhD(Columbia)

### *Administrator*

S Hancock

## CENTRE FOR APPLIED MACROECONOMIC ANALYSIS (CAMA)

The new Centre for Applied Macroeconomic Analysis (CAMA) was launched at the annual Macroeconomics Workshop at the Australian National University on April 15, 2004. The primary goal of CAMA is to create a network of economists working on macroeconomic and financial issues across the Australian National University, and throughout Australia and the Asia Pacific region. Its objectives are to advance teaching, post-graduate training and research into applied macroeconomic and financial issues. The work of the centre will be broad and will encompass all elements pertaining to the analysis of aggregate economic data. Examples of its work would be the construction and implementation of new models of the macro economy, the development of methods whereby one would quantify and use such models, the analysis of particular questions such as the aggregate impact of the aging of the population and the effects of asset prices upon aggregate outcomes.

The Director of CAMA is Professor Warwick McKibbin and the Deputy Director is Dr Mardi Dungey. An advisory board is made up of nominees from the areas across the Australian National University who are participating in CAMA as well as external representatives: Heads of macroeconomic research groups at the University of Melbourne and QUT, the Head of the Research Department at the Reserve Bank of Australia, the Head of the Macroeconomic Group at Treasury and two other representatives from the wider academic community and the private sector. The operations of the Centre are supervised by an Executive Committee composed of the Director and Deputy Director and the heads of the Research Programs described below. There were two meetings of the CAMA Advisory Board in 2004.

The research activities of the Centre are built around a series of research programs headed by a Program Director (or Directors if appropriate). The Program Director is responsible for organizing research in a particular area deemed appropriate by the Advisory Board. Proposals for new programs will be considered by the Executive Committee and then forwarded to the Advisory Board for formal approval.

There are currently eight research programs. These are:

- International finance and economy
- Multi-country models and methods

- Financial markets and macroeconomic developments
- Macroeconomic policy frameworks
- Macro-econometric models and methods
- Managing globalization
- Economic growth and development
- Macroeconomics and longer run issues

Attached to each program is a group of Research Associates and PhD Student Associates who are expected to make contributions to the area of work set out in the program. Research Associates are appointed for an initial period of 2 years. During 2004 Research Associates were appointed from Europe, the United States, Asia, Australia and New Zealand.

CAMA has its own website (<http://cama.anu.edu.au>) which provides a portal for finding Research Associates and a directory of expertise, intended as a common point of entry for outsiders wishing to gain efficient access to macroeconomists at the Australian National University, in Australia, and in the region.

Researchers in CAMA were awarded three research grants through CAMA in 2004. Two ARC grants were awarded: Dr Mardi Dungey, Professor Heather Anderson, Professor Farshid Vahid and Professor D R Osborn on 'International linkages between financial and real economy cycles'; Dr Renée Fry on 'Securitized real estate and private dwellings: International and domestic linkages and implications for the macroeconomy'. An NHMRC Grant was awarded to Professor Warwick McKibbin and Dr Alexandra Sidorenko: 'Macroeconomics and infectious diseases'.

CAMA has also launched its own working paper series, under the direction of the Program Directors. There have been 13 papers released and available on the CAMA website in 2004.

The first program workshop is being held on December 3. CAMA also co-sponsored the Macroeconomics Workshop at the Australian National University on April 15 and sponsored the EJ Hannan Lecture given by Nobel Prize winner Professor Clive Granger at the Econometrics Society conference in Melbourne on 9 July 2004. A series of lectures by Professor Adrian Pagan and Dr Richard Dennis were also presented in September/October. A number of conferences and workshops are already planned for 2005.

CAMA hosted a number of visitors in 2004: Michelle Barnes (Federal Reserve Bank of Boston) and Peter Wilcoxon (Syracuse University and Brookings). Bruce Preston (Columbia University) and Richard Dennis (Federal Reserve Bank of San Francisco) were joint visitors with RSSS.

## PUBLICATIONS

see Divisional Publications, above

## STAFF

### ***Executive Director***

W McKibbin, BComm(Hons)(NSW), AM, PhD(Harvard), FASSA

### ***Administrator***

J Barnes [to November 04]

N Mies [from November 04]

## INDONESIA PROJECT

The Project continues to produce the *Bulletin of Indonesian Economic Studies (BIES)*, which is distributed by Taylor and Francis.

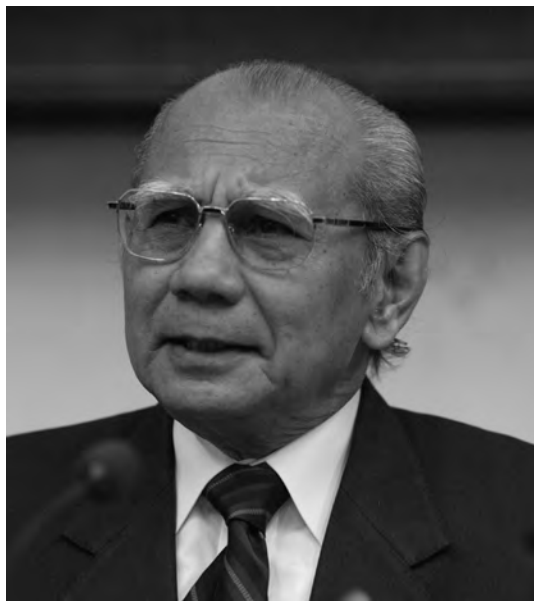
The Indonesia Update volume based on the 2003 conference, *Business in Indonesia: New Challenges, Old Problems*, edited by M Chatib Basri and Pierre van der Eng, was published by the Institute of Southeast Asian Studies in Singapore in May 2004. The book was launched at a series of gatherings in Melbourne, Singapore and Canberra, and by the Indonesian Minister of Finance at a half-day seminar, organised by the Project and the University of Indonesia in Jakarta in July 2004. The 2004 Indonesia Update Conference (the 22rd in an annual series), on the theme 'Natural resources and the environment' was held September 24–25 and attended by close to 400 participants. Publication of the resulting volume is expected in April 2005. Plans are well advanced for the 2005 Indonesia Update Conference to be held on the topic of 'Indonesia, Australia and the Asia Pacific: New challenges in the 21st Century', in Canberra, September 23–24.

The Project supported the visit, for six weeks, of Professor Iwan Jaya Azis, a leading Indonesian economist at Cornell University, as well as several other Indonesian visitors including two authors of the Survey of Recent Developments in the *Bulletin of Indonesian Economic Studies* in February and May 2004.

In addition to 25 regular seminars on Indonesian politics, economics and society, a major seminar was also held on the 2004 elections in August, featuring renowned political commentators and researchers Dr Andi Mallarangeng and Dr Hadi Soesastro.



Dr Armida Salsiah Alisjahbana, Padjadjaran University, Bandung, at the Indonesia Update.



Professor Emil Salim, University of Indonesia, speaks at the Indonesia Update.

## PUBLICATIONS

see Divisional Publications, above

## STAFF

### **Head of Centre**

C Manning, BA(ANU), MEcon(Monash), PhD(ANU)

### **Administrator**

C Haberle

### **Associate Editor, Indonesia Project**

L Drysdale, MA(ANU), DipEd(Melb)

### **Librarian**

T van der Hoek

## POVERTY RESEARCH CENTRE

During 2004 the Poverty Research Centre began a new three-year project on the relationship between agricultural productivity growth and poverty reduction. The project focuses upon Thailand and Indonesia. Its main focus is the use of general equilibrium models of the Thai and Indonesian economies, respectively, to analyse this issue. During the year Ms Caroline Ashlin was appointed as Centre Administrator to coordinate this project and other Centre activities.

During 2004 a major project was undertaken for AusAID to chart the course of economic and social development in Thailand. The resulting report demonstrates the relationship between economic progress in Thailand and other dimensions of social welfare, such as child mortality, literacy rates and access to clean drinking water.

## PUBLICATIONS

see Divisional Publications, above

## STAFF

### **Head of Centre**

P G Warr, BSc(Syd), MSc(Lond), PhD(Stan), FASSA

### **Administrator**

C Ashlin

# DIVISION OF PACIFIC AND ASIAN HISTORY

Reports for 2004

Division of Pacific and Asian History

*Professor Brij V Lal, Convener*

*Dr Robert Cribb, Deputy Convener*

Centre for the Contemporary Pacific

*Mr David Hegarty, Head*

Centre for the Study of the Chinese Southern Diaspora

*Dr Tana Li and Professor Kam Louie, Directors*

## **Division of Pacific and Asian History**

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/pah/>

### ***AsiaRights Journal***

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/asiarightsjournal/>

### ***East Asian History***

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/eah/>

### ***Journal of Pacific History***

(Distributed by Taylor and Francis Group)

<http://www.tandf.co.uk/journals/carfax/00223344.html>

## **Centre for the Contemporary Pacific**

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/ccp>

## **Centre for the Study of the Chinese Southern Diaspora**

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/cscsd/>

For more information about the research profiles and additional activities of academic staff, see

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/about.php>

[http://rspas.anu.edu.au/annual\\_reports/](http://rspas.anu.edu.au/annual_reports/)

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/booklets/dor2003.pdf>



# DIVISION OF PACIFIC AND ASIAN HISTORY

The Division of Pacific and Asian History's main research areas are the history of Southeast Asia, China, Japan, Korea, Papua New Guinea and the Southwest Pacific. Members of the Division engage with the major forces of long-term political, social and economic change in the region. The key research themes of the Division focus on issues of environmental change, resource depletion, ethnic and national identities, intellectual history and political and constitutional developments in the region. In addition to maintaining a sustained profile of research, publishing and supervision of graduate students, members of the Division also engaged in consultancies and community services, providing expert commentary on issues of regional concern in print and on television.

Regional events have a high profile in the Australian and international media, and over the years historians working in the Division have played a key role as public commentators and experts on contemporary affairs. In the past year, members of the Division commented in the press and on television on events in the Pacific (Fiji, the Solomon Islands, Papua New Guinea and Vanuatu) and Southeast Asia (East Timor, Indonesia), and also provided expert advice to various Australian government departments responsible for formulating policy on the region. Their work emphasises yet again the importance of an in-depth historical perspective as well as cultural and linguistic competence in understanding the underlying issues of current events.

The Division made one new appointment during the year. Dr Tsu Yun Hui, of the National University of Singapore, will be joining us in March 2005 as a Research Fellow in Japanese History. The Division hopes to make an appointment in the field of Chinese history in 2005 and to advertise a position in Pacific Islands history as well. Two members of the Division were successful in the promotions round, with Professor Geremie Barmé promoted to Professor (Level E2), and Dr Peter Jackson promoted to Senior Fellow (Level D). Dr Bronwen Douglas, formerly a joint appointment between the Division and SSGM, will be based in the Division full time from January 2005 for the remainder of her contract.

Members of the Division were successful in gaining grants (to the value of \$268,840) to fund new academic research projects. Recipients are listed in the appendix to this report.

At the end of the year, the Division had 24 PhD Scholars, including ten from Asia and the Island Pacific, and two from the United States of America. Six scholars had degrees conferred and seven submitted their PhD theses during the year. Two of our recently graduated students have secured full time posts. Dr Daniel Oakman was appointed to the National Museum of Australia, and Dr Adrian Muckle was appointed lecturer in the Department of History, Victoria University of Wellington, New Zealand.

As part of Professor Tessa Morris-Suzuki's Asian Civic Rights Network: National Security, Media and the Promotion of Rights in the Twenty First Century project, funded by the Toyota Foundation, an international conference, 'National security, media and the promotion of rights in Asia', was held at the International House of Japan, Tokyo, 22–24 February. The project has also initiated an online journal, *AsiaRights*, (<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/asiarightsjournal/>) to promote informed debate within the Asia-Pacific region about the human rights implications of current national security policies, thus creating a basis for increased cross-border co-operation in protecting and enhancing rights in an age of insecurity. The journal was launched by Professor Robin Jeffrey at the Asian Studies Association of Australia conference on 1 July. Ms Jennifer Badstuebner was appointed in March as an assistant to the project and the executive editor of the journal.

Professor Brij Lal convened a national conference in September to launch the Australian Association for the Advancement of Pacific Studies. Professor T Morris-Suzuki convened the conference 'Knowledge, culture, power: The politics of cultural studies in the Asia-Pacific region', 22–24 October. The conference

was co-hosted by the Humanities Research Centre and supported by The Ford Foundation. The annual Morrison Lecture, which commemorates Dr George Ernest Morrison's work in China, was co-hosted by the Division with the Contemporary China Centre (DSE, RSPAS) and the China and Korea Centre (FAS). This year's lecture, 'Reforming the local, constructing China: Place identity in a North China province', was delivered by Professor David Goodman, Pro-Vice Chancellor, University of Technology, Sydney.

The Division was fortunate to host a number of international visiting fellows, from Japan, New Zealand, New Caledonia, Samoa, Papua New Guinea and the United States, throughout the year. It also, through the University affiliated exchange agreements, hosted Mr Nick Gillard from the University of Melbourne, working on links between prewar commercial and strategic development in the Pacific, particularly in the islands of Micronesia.

Professor Donald Denoon retired on 1 August this year after a long and distinguished career in Pacific Islands history. He was the first convener of the Division, 1991 to 1993, setting the scene for the collegial administration of the two former departments of Pacific and Southeast Asian Studies and Far Eastern History. His many students were particularly impressed with his laid-back, but sage, supervisory skills and a number went on to become valued members of academia in their own right. His many publications while he was in the Division include *The Cambridge History of Pacific Islanders*, *Getting Under the Skin: The Bougainville Copper Agreement and the Creation of the Panguna Mine*, *A History of Australia, New Zealand, and The Pacific* (with Philippa Mein-Smith and Marivic Wyndham) and 'Re-membering Australasia: A repressed memory'. The breadth of his publications was a reflection of his restless scholarly energy — always searching for new topics and new approaches. With his knowledge of Britain, the three southern dominions of South Africa, Australia and New Zealand, his work in central Africa and Papua New Guinea and his research into South America, he brought a wealth of comparative material to all that he studied. In retirement, Professor Denoon is continuing his writing but in a lighter frame of mind with the publication of *Afterlife: A Divine Comedy*.

At the end of this year, when Ms Jennifer Terrell retires as Senior Research Officer, she initiates a new phase in her extraordinary association with the Division of Pacific and Asian History and the *Journal of Pacific History*. Her appointment as Senior Research Officer reaches back to Professor Jim Davidson, the foundation Professor of Pacific History, and she has been the Executive Editor of the *Journal of Pacific History* since its debut in 1966. It is hard to imagine the Journal without her patient, scholarly and courteous industry. Over a generation of Pacific scholars have been beneficiaries of her careful attention to their prose. Happily, she has agreed to share her accumulated wisdom and assist in the management of the *Journal*.

The Division lost a well-respected colleague in Dr Dorothy Shineberg who died in September. Dorothy was the first teacher of Pacific History in Australia when (as Dorothy Munro) she lectured to cadet Patrol Officers at the Australian School of Pacific Administration in Sydney from 1948 to 1950. She then initiated teaching this subject in the Faculties at ANU, where she rose through the ranks to retire as a Reader. She enjoyed two years in the Division in the 1980s, on exchange, and when she retired she rejoined us as a Visitor. Dorothy was a conscientious lecturer, but best remembered for her original and thorough publications, especially *They Came for Sandalwood: A Study of the Sandalwood Trade in the South-west Pacific, 1830–1865* (1967) and *The People Trade: Pacific Island Laborers and New Caledonia, 1865–1930* (1999). Her work was as highly regarded in the Francophone Pacific as in Australia, and much has been translated into French. Her death is deeply mourned by her former students and colleagues, and by the editorial board of the *Journal of Pacific History*, which she served faithfully for many years.

The Division continues to support the Centre for the Contemporary Pacific through the work of Professor Hank Nelson and Mr David Hegarty, and the Centre for the Study of the Chinese Southern Diaspora through Dr Li Tana, and maintains close links with the State, Society and Governance in Melanesia Project, particularly through the work of Dr Bronwen Douglas and Mr David Hegarty.

## Research Highlights

Professor G Barmé presented an address 'China and the culture of the avant-garde', at the UNESCO-funded 'The East-West Dialogue 2004', organised by Casa Asia, Barcelona, Spain, as part of 'Forum Barcelona 2004'.

The online journal, *AsiaRights*, was launched.

The Division was a major contributor administratively and academically to the international Pacific History Association 2004 meeting in Noumea, New Caledonia, 6–10 December.

Professor David Goodman, Pro-Vice Chancellor, University of Technology, Sydney, presented the 65th Morrison Lecture on 'Reforming the local, constructing China: Place identity in a north China province'.

Dr B Douglas presented the Distinguished Public Lecture, 'La violence et la modération: Images de la guerre indigène en Nouvelle-Calédonie dans le passé et de nos jours' at the 16th Pacific History Association conference, Centre culturel Jean-Marie Tjibaou, Nouméa, New Caledonia.

## Prizes, Honours and Awards

The documentary film, *Morning Sun*, co-produced, directed and written by Professor Geremie R Barmé, won the American Historical Association's prestigious John E O'Connor Film Award for 2004.

Professor G Barmé's book *An Artistic Exile: A Life of Feng Zikai (1898–1975)* was awarded the 2004 Joseph Levenson Book Prize for Chinese Studies by the China and Inner Asia Council of the Association of Asian Studies, San Diego, USA. The book also won the Book Builders West Coast Award for the 'best scholastic design and cover'.

Dr I de Rachewiltz was awarded the gold medal of the Indiana University Prize for Altaic Studies, the 'PIAC Medal' for his *magnum opus*, the two-volume *Secret History of the Mongols*.

Professor B Lal was elected General Editor of the *Encyclopaedia of Indians Overseas*, National University of Singapore.

Dr K Tamura received an award from the Japanese Ambassador, Mr Kenzo Oshim, in recognition of her contribution to the mutual understanding and friendship between Japan and Australia. Dr K Tamura was also awarded a six-month fellowship by the Japan Foundation to work at Kobe University, Japan on the project 'The presence of foreigner communities in Japan during the Pacific War'.

Professor G Barmé received the Chancellor's Medal for Distinguished Contribution to the University, and Ms J Terrell and Ms M Weeks, long service medallions, at the inaugural ANU Staff Awards.

## Teaching Innovations

Dr R Cribb developed and taught a new course in the Faculty of Asian Studies (jointly with Dr Li Narangoa), 'Lies, Conspiracy and Propaganda', which led into the HRC conference on the same topic.

## POSTGRADUATE EDUCATION AND RESEARCH

### Doctoral Degrees Conferred and Thesis Topics

#### Baleiwaqa, T

Rerevaka Na Kalou ka doka Na Tui. Fear God and honour the King: The influence of the Wesleyan Methodists on the institutions of Fijian identity

#### Hutt, J P D

Changing minds: Intellectual anxiety and the Shanghai style, 1927–1937

#### Morgan, M G

Politik is poison: The memory of politics among the Churches of Christ in Northern Vanuatu

#### Muckle, A G

The spectre of revolt. Mastering violence in New Caledonia-Kanak and colonial strategies (1895–1920)

**Welch, I**

Alien son: A life of Cheok-Hong Cheong, 1851–1928

**White, S J**

Reformist Islam, gender and marriage in late colonial Dutch East Indies 1900–1942

**Doctoral Students and Research Topics**

**Amos, T**

Research on early modern Japanese low status groups

**Baker, B**

Christianization in eastern Indonesia in the earliest colonial period

**Capili, J W**

Southeast Asians in Australia

**Clarke, J**

History of the Catholic Church in China since 1949

**Cookson, M B**

Civil society in Melanesia

**Doulman, J**

Australian regionalism 1965–1975

**Durutalo, A L**

Fijian political culture: Trends in political thinking and the formation of alternative political parties, 1960–2001

**Fletcher, R M**

Batchelor Yaeko: A life

**Garnaut, A**

Ma Yuanzhang: Life and times of an Islamic leader in late imperial Gansu

**Gayle, C**

Local history and the 'Centre' in Japan, 1945–1960

**Gilbert, A**

Politics in the Indonesian Immigration Department

**Higuchi, W**

The Japanese presence on Guam, from Meiji *Nanshinron* to the Pacific War

**Horesh, N**

Between legal and illegal tenders: Monetary fragmentation in Shanghai, 1927–1937

**Jansaeng, A**

The complexity of local history: A case study of the Chinese community in Songkhla history, 1700–1900

**Karashima, M**

Recasting Asian-Japan

**Kusa, J**

Institutional Buddhism, state and civil society in 1990s Thailand: Socio-political and economic challenges to religion in the Buddhist kingdom

**Leininger-Ogawa, M**

Consumption in contemporary Japan

**Lloyd, G J\***

Influences, motivation and identity formation: A study of Indonesia's independent and active foreign policy during the New Order

**Mausio, A**

Australia–Fiji bilateral engagements: 1970–1987

**Munro, R B\***

The foundations of the Australia–Korea relationship: The first 75 years of contact, 1889–1964

**Nawiyanto**

Environmental change in a Javanese frontier region, Besuki, 1870–1970

**Platzdasch, B W\***

Islamic politics in a time of transition — Indonesia: 1997–1999

**Roberts, C**

National painting and artistic identity in 20th century China

**Shin, Y\***

Destruction and reconstruction — the anarchist challenge in the family system in China and Japan, 1900–1930

**Tokunaga, R**

The global commodification of care work: The case of Malaysia and Japan

**Toohill, D\***

To be paid according to ‘proficiency’? Papua New Guinea labour, 1930–1965

**Wada, Y\***

Political theory and welfare provision in Japan

**Ward, V B\***

Not quite history: Writing and reading ‘contemporary history’ in early postwar Japan

**Winter, C**

A political history of the Neuendettelsauer Mission in Australia, New Guinea and Germany (1928–1947)

**Wong, Yee-Tuan**

Economic connections between Penang and Southern Thailand, 1700–1900

\* course was completed before 31 December 2003

**Summer Research Scholar**

N Gillard, University of Melbourne

**PUBLICATIONS**

**In-house Publications**

*AsiaRights* Journal

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/asiarightsjournal/>

*East Asian History*

Geremie Barmé (Editor)

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/eah/>

*Journal of Pacific History*

(Distributed by Taylor and Francis Group)

<http://www.tandf.co.uk/journals/carfax/00223344.html>

**Bakken, B**

‘Chinese law enforcement and policing in historical and comparative perspective’, in *Policing in Chinese Societies*, The Open University of Hong Kong text book, Hong Kong, Unit 2, 1–68.

- 'Changes and challenges in Chinese policing: The issue of modernization', in *Policing in Chinese Societies*, The Open University of Hong Kong text book, Hong Kong, Unit 3, 1–67.
- 'Styles, accountability, and problems of policing in China', in *Policing in Chinese Societies*, The Open University of Hong Kong text book, Hong Kong, Unit 4, 1–53.

**Ballard, C**

Review of *In Colonial New Guinea: Anthropological Perspectives*, edited by N M McPherson, Pittsburgh University Press, Pittsburgh, 2001, *Pacific Affairs* 76(4), 687–788.

**Ballard, C, R Bradley\*, L Nordenborg Myhre\* and M Wilson#**

'The ship as symbol in the prehistory of Scandinavia and southeast Asia', *World Archaeology* 35(3), 385–403.

**Barmé, G R**

'End of the road', *The Diplomat* 2(6), 44–5.

**Barmé, G R and G Davies\***

'Have we been noticed yet? Intellectual contestation and the Chinese web', in E Gu and M Goldman (eds), *Chinese Intellectuals Between State and Market*, Routledge Curzon, London and New York, 75–108.

**Comtois, C\* and P J Rimmer**

'China's complete push for global trade: Port system development and the role of COSCO', in D Pinder and B Slack (eds) *Shipping and Ports in the 21st Century: Globalisation, Technological Change and the Environment*, Routledge, UK, 40–62.

**Cooke, N**

- 'Water world: Chinese and Vietnamese on the riverine water frontier, from Ca Mau to Tonle Sap (c. 1850–1884)', in N Cooke and T Li (eds), *Water Frontier: Commerce and the Chinese in the Lower Mekong Region, 1750–1880*, Rowman and Littlefield, Singapore, 139–57.
- 'Hatien', in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor* 2, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 565–7.
- 'Early nineteenth-century Vietnamese Catholics and others in the pages of the *Annales de la Propagation de la Foi*', *Journal of Southeast Asian Studies* 35(2), 261–85.

**Cooke, N and Li, T (eds)**

*Water Frontier: Commerce and the Chinese in the Lower Mekong Region, 1750–1880*, Rowman and Littlefield, Singapore, 202 pp.

**Cribb, R**

- 'Indonesia: History', in L Daniel (ed.), *Regional Surveys of the World: The Far East and Australasia 2004, 35th Edition*, Europa (Taylor and Francis Group), London and New York, 335–52. [2003]
- 'Malaysia: History', in L Daniel (ed.), *Regional Surveys of the World: The Far East and Australasia 2004, 35th Edition*, Europa (Taylor and Francis Group), London and New York, 591–601. [2003]
- 'Myanmar (Burma): History', in L Daniel (ed.), *Regional Surveys of the World: The Far East and Australasia 2004, 35th Edition*, Europa (Taylor and Francis Group), London and New York, 677–92. [2003]
- 'Timor-Leste (East Timor): History', in L Daniel (ed.), *Regional Surveys of the World: The Far East and Australasia 2004, 35th Edition*, Europa (Taylor and Francis Group), London and New York, 1098–105. [2003]
- Review of *Indonesia: The Long Oppression*, by G Simons, Palgrave Macmillan, UK, 2000, *Journal of Asian Studies* 62(4), 1342–3. [2003]
- 'Boedi Oetama (Budi Utomo) (1908): Harbinger of the Indonesian Nationalist Movement', in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor* 1, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 238–9.
- 'Case study 4: The Indonesian genocide of 1965–1966', in S Totten (ed.), *Teaching About Genocide: Issues, Approaches, and Resources*, Information Age, Greenwich, USA, 133–41.

- ‘Environmentalism in Indonesian politics’, in A Bedner and N Niessen (eds), *Towards Integrated Environmental Law in Indonesia?*, CNWS, Leiden University, The Netherlands, 37–48.
- ‘Gestapu affair (1965): Annihilation of the Left’, in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor 1*, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 544–5.
- ‘Guided Democracy (*Demokrasi Terpimpin*): Indonesian style of governance’, in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor 1*, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 554–6.
- ‘Indonesia: History’, in L Daniel (ed.), *Regional Surveys of the World: The Far East and Australasia 2005, 36th Edition*, Europa (Taylor and Francis Group), London and New York, 341–59.
- ‘Konfrontasi (“Crush Malaysia” campaign)’, in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor 2*, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 740–2.
- ‘Madjlisul Islamil a’laa Indonesia (MIAI) (Great Islamic Council of Indonesia)’, in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor 2*, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 814–15.
- ‘Malaysia: History’, in L Daniel (ed.), *Regional Surveys of the World: The Far East and Australasia 2005, 36th Edition*, Europa (Taylor and Francis Group), London and New York, 612–624.
- ‘Merdeka (free, independent)’ in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor 2*, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 872–3.
- ‘Muhammadiyah: A modernist Muslim organization’, in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor 2*, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 918–19.
- ‘Myanmar (Burma): History’, in L Daniel (ed.), *Regional Surveys of the World: The Far East and Australasia 2005, 36th Edition*, Europa (Taylor and Francis Group), London and New York, 702–17.
- ‘Nahdatul Ulama: An Orthodox Muslim organization’, in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor 2*, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 929–31.
- ‘Pancasila (Pantja Sila): Indonesia’s Five National Principles’, in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor 2*, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 1017–18.
- ‘Perjuangan (*Perjuangan*)’, in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor 2*, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 1062–3.
- ‘Samin Movement: Withdrawing from the modern world’, in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor 3*, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 1171–2.
- ‘Sarekat Islam (1912): Mass Muslim nationalist organization’, in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor 3*, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 1180–1.
- ‘Soetardjo Petition (1936): Wishful thoughts’, in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor 3*, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 1229.
- Taman Siswa (1922): Promoting homegrown sociocultural values’, in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor 3*, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 1297–8.
- ‘Timor-Leste (East Timor): History’, in L Daniel (ed.), *Regional Surveys of the World: The Far East and Australasia 2005, 36th Edition*, Europa (Taylor and Francis Group), London and New York, 1147–55.
- ‘The Indonesia massacres’, in S Totten, W S Parsons and I W Charny (eds), *Century of Genocide: Critical Essays and Eyewitness Accounts*, Routledge, Taylor and Francis Group, New York and London, 233–62.
- ‘Wiwoho Resolution (1940)’, in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor 3*, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 1425.
- ‘Ethical regulation and humanities research in Australia: Problems and consequences’, *Monash Bioethics Review* 23(3), 39–57.

**Cribb, R and A Kahin\***

*Historical Dictionary of Indonesia*, 2nd edition, Scarecrow Press Inc (Rowman and Littlefield), Lanham, Maryland, USA, lxxix+583 pp.

**Cribb, R and L Narangoa#**

‘Changing meanings of the term “indigenous” in Pacific Asia’, *International Journal of the Humanities* 1, 909–917.

— ‘Orphans of empire: Divided peoples, dilemmas of identity, and old imperial borders in East and Southeast Asia’, *Comparative Studies in Society and History* 46(1), 164–87.

**de Rachewiltz, I**

*The Secret History of the Mongols: A Mongolian Epic Chronicle of the Thirteenth Century*, Vols 1 and 2, *Brill's Inner Asian Library* 7/1 and 7/2, Brill, Leiden, Boston, cxxvi+1347, 12 pl., 2 maps, 1 table.

**Denoon, D**

The state or independence in the Pacific Islands’, *The New Pacific Review/La Nouvelle Revue du Pacifique* 2(1), 14–23. [2003]

— ‘Australasia: From a conceptual past to a conceivable future’, in N N Vohra (ed.), *India and Australasia: History, Culture and Society*, Shipra, New Delhi, 1–16.

— ‘Pacific paradoxes — cooperation and colonialism in Australia’s relations with the Islands’, *The Times Literary Supplement*, 11 June, 12–13.

**Dobbin, C**

‘Padri movement: An Islamic revivalist movement’, in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor* 2, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 1007–09.

— ‘Padri wars (1821–1837): A manifestation of Minangkabau nationalism’, in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor* 2, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 1009–10.

**Douglas, B**

see State, Society and Governance in Melanesia, in Non-Divisional Groups

**Durutalo, A**

Review of *Crisis: Collapse of the National Bank of Fiji*, by R Grynberg, D Munro and M White, Crawford House, Hindmarsh, South Australia, 2002, *Journal of Pacific History* 39(1), 143–4.

**Edo, J\***

‘From independence to interdependence: The postcolonial Kanak identity struggle’, *The New Pacific Review/La Nouvelle Revue du Pacifique* 2(1), 137–54. [2003]

**Elvin, J M D**

*The Retreat of the Elephants: An Environmental History of China*, Yale University Press, New Haven and London, 592 pp.

— ‘Vale atque ave’, in K G Robinson (ed.), *Joseph Needham: Science and Civilisation in China*, Vol 7 Pt 2, Cambridge University Press, UK, xxiv–xliii.

— ‘Some reflections on the use of “styles of scientific thinking” to disaggregate and sharpen comparisons between China and Europe from Sòng to Mid-Qing times (960–1850 ce)’, *History of Technology* 25, 53–103.

— ‘Comment on “The political pattern of historical creativity: A theoretical case” by Jean Baechler’, in P Bernholz and R Vaubel (eds), *Political Competition, Innovation and Growth in the History of Asian Civilizations*, Edward Elgar, UK and USA, 31–35.

— ‘Comment on “Lessons from the history of Imperial China” by Pak Hung Mo’, in P Bernholz and R Vaubel (eds), *Political Competition, Innovation and Growth in the History of Asian Civilizations*, Edward Elgar, UK and USA, 75–80.



- ‘Comment on “Islamic statecraft and the Middle East’s delayed modernization” by Timur Kuran’, in P Bernholz and R Vaubel (eds), *Political Competition, Innovation and Growth in the History of Asian Civilizations*, Edward Elgar, UK and USA, 200–03.

**Elvin, J M D and D Crook\***

- ‘An argument from silence? The implications of Xu Xiake’s description of the Miju River in 1639’ in History Faculty, Yunnan University and Yunnan University Institute for the Economic History of China (eds), *Li Ting jiaoshou jinshi huadan jinian wenji (Festschrift for Professor Li Ting’s Ninetieth Birthday)*, Yunnan University Press, Kunming, China, 150–60.

**Elvin, J M D, M James\* and J Fox**

- ‘Fertility in marriage in Wuyuan County in the late 18th and early 19th centuries’, in Zhang Guogang (ed.), *The History of the Family: A New Survey*, Sanlian Shudian, Beijing, 299–346.

**Govor, E**

- ‘Russkie Anzaki (Russian Anzacs)’, *Australiada* 38, 4–8.
- ‘Russkie Anzaki (Russian Anzacs)’, *Australiada* 39, 4–9.
- ‘Russkie Anzaki (Russian Anzacs)’, *Australiada* 41, 9–14.
- ‘Iz novozelandskogo arkhiva (From New Zealand Archives)’, *Australiada* 38, 9–11.

**Gunson, N**

- “‘Leave it to me”: An appreciation of Peter John Grimshaw, 1932–2003’, *Aboriginal History* 27, 245–46. [2003]
- ‘Brown, George (1835–1917)’, in B Lightman, et al., *The Dictionary of Nineteenth-Century British Scientists* 1, 307–8.
- ‘Christian encounters with the Other: Missions and churches in the Pacific, 1797–2002’, *Journal of Pacific History* 39(2), 259–66.
- ‘Ellis, William (1794–1872)’ in B Lightman, et al., *The Dictionary of Nineteenth-Century British Scientists* 2, 642–3.
- ‘Robert Langdon: “The fervour for truth burned strong in him”. An appreciation’, *Journal of Pacific History* 39(1), 123–32.
- ‘Threlkeld, Lancelot Edward (1788–1859)’ in B Lightman, et al., *The Dictionary of Nineteenth-Century British Scientists* 4, 2015–16.
- ‘Whitmee, Samuel James (1838–1925)’ in B Lightman, et al., *The Dictionary of Nineteenth-Century British Scientists* 4, 2150–51.

**Jackson, P**

- ‘Gay adaptation, tom-dee resistance, and kathoey indifference: Thailand’s gender/sex minorities and the episodic allure of Queer English’, in W L Leap and T Boellstorff (eds), *Speaking in Queer Tongues: Globalization and Gay Languages*, University of Illinois Press, Urbana and Chicago, 202–30.
- ‘Phet: Watthakam pheun-meuang khornng Thai, thammai tomng prap-prung thareutsadi Foucault nai kan-seuksa wathanatham Thai’ [Phet: An indigenous Thai discourse, why Foucault’s theory of sexuality must be adapted in studying Thai culture], *Warasan Phasa Lae Watthanatham* [Journal of Language and Culture] 23(1), 57–66.
- ‘The performative state: Semi-coloniality and the tyranny of images in modern Thailand’, *Sojourn* 19(2), 219–53.
- ‘The tapestry of language and theory: Reading Rosalind Morris on post-structuralism and Thai modernity’, *South East Asia Research* 12(3), 337–77.
- ‘The Thai regime of images’, *Sojourn* 19(2), 181–218.

- Review essay, 'Thai genders and the limits of Western gender theory', review of *Materializing Thailand*, by P Van Esterik, Berg, Oxford and New York, 2000, *Intersections: Gender, History and Culture in the Asian Context* 10, 1–7.

### **Johns, A H**

- Review of *Umar Ibn al-Farid, Sufi Verse, Sainly Life*, trans by Th Emil Homerin, *St Mark's Review* 192(1), 38–40. [2003]
- 'Jonah in the Qur'an: An essay on thematic counterpoint within and between suras', *Journal of Qur'anic Studies* 5(2), 19–42.
- Review of *An Interpretation of the Qur'an: English Translations of the Meanings: A Bilingual Edition*, trans by Majid Fakhry, *Middle East Studies Association Bulletin* 38(1), 83–84.
- Review of *Inquiring of Joseph: Getting to Know a Biblical Character through the Qur'an*, by J Kaltner, *Islam and Christian-Muslim Relations* 15(3), 387–422.

### **Johns, A H and A Saeed\***

- 'Nurcholis Madjid and the interpretation of the Qur'an: Religious pluralism and tolerance', in S Taji-Farouke (ed.), *On Reading the Qur'an: Muslim voices in Contemporary Contexts*, Oxford University Press and Institute of Ismaili Studies, 195–216.

### **Lal, B V**

- Girmitiyas: The Origins of the Fiji Indians*, 2nd ed., Fiji Institute of Applied Studies, Fiji, vii+190 pp.
- 'Girmit, history, memory', in B V Lal (ed.), *Bittersweet: The Indo-Fijian Experience*, Pandanus Books, Canberra, 1–29.
- 'Heartbreak islands: Reflections on Fiji in transition (2003)', in S E Merry and D Brenneis (eds), *Law and Empire in the Pacific: Fiji and Hawai'i*, School of American Research Press, Santa Fe, USA, 261–80.
- 'Laucala Bay', in B V Lal (ed.), *Pacific Places, Pacific Histories*, University of Hawai'i Press, Honolulu, 237–58.
- 'Maarit', in B V Lal (ed.), *Bittersweet: The Indo-Fijian Experience*, Pandanus Books, Canberra, 389–403.
- 'Marriage', in B V Lal (ed.), *Bittersweet: The Indo-Fijian Experience*, Pandanus Books, Canberra, 209–23.
- 'Masterji', in B V Lal (ed.), *Bittersweet: The Indo-Fijian Experience*, Pandanus Books, Canberra, 251–65.
- 'People in-between: Reflections from the Indian indentured diaspora', in Wong Siu-lun (ed.), *Chinese and Indian Diasporas: Comparative Perspectives*, University of Hong Kong, Centre for Asian Studies, Hong Kong, 69–93.
- 'Place and person: An introduction', in B V Lal (ed.), *Pacific Places, Pacific Histories*, University of Hawai'i Press, Honolulu, 1–27.
- 'Primary texts', in B V Lal (ed.), *Bittersweet: The Indo-Fijian Experience*, Pandanus Books, Canberra, 239–49.
- 'Masterji', *Conversations* 5(1) 63–77.

### **Lal, B V (ed.)**

- Bittersweet: The Indo-Fijian Experience*, Pandanus Books, Canberra, 330 pp.
- *Pacific Places, Pacific Histories*, University of Hawai'i Press, Honolulu, vii+345 pp.

### **Li, T**

- 'Age of commerce', in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor* 1, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 124–7.
- 'Mac Thien Tu (1700–1780): "King of Cambodia"', in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor* 2, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 806–07.
- 'Rice from Saigon: The Singapore Chinese and the Saigon trade of the nineteenth century', in Wang Gungwu and Ng Chin-keong (eds), *Maritime China in Transition 1750–1850*, Harrassowitz Verlag, Wiesbaden, Germany, 261–70.

- ‘Ships and shipbuilding in the Mekong Delta, c. 1750–1840’, in N Cooke and T Li (eds), *Water Frontier: Commerce and the Chinese in the Lower Mekong Region, 1750–1880*, Rowman and Littlefield, Singapore, 119–36.
- ‘The late-eighteenth- and early-nineteenth-century Mekong Delta in the regional trade system’, in N Cooke and T Li (eds), *Water Frontier: Commerce and the Chinese in the Lower Mekong Region, 1750–1880*, Rowman and Littlefield, Singapore, 71–84.
- ‘The water frontier: An introduction’, in N Cooke and T Li (eds), *Water Frontier: Commerce and the Chinese in the Lower Mekong Region, 1750–1880*, Rowman and Littlefield, Singapore, 1–17.
- ‘A view from the sea: The northern Vietnamese coast in a regional context’, *Tōyōshi-Kenkyū* [Journal of Oriental Researches] 63(3), 107–31.

### **Marr, D G**

see also Kerkvliet and Marr, Department of Political and Social Change, Division of Politics and International Relations

- ‘Khái niệm nghệ thuật quản lý nhà nước ở Việt Nam [The art of statecraft in Vietnam]’, in Phan Huy Lê (ed.), *Các nhà VN Học nước ngoài viết về VN I*, NXB Thế giới, Hanoi, 149–67. [2002]
- ‘Chiếm đóng và Cách mạng [Occupation and revolution]’, *Tạp Chí Xưa và Nay*, Hanoi, 8, 20–21. [2003]
- ‘A brief history of local government in Vietnam’, in B J T Kerkvliet and D G Marr (eds), *Beyond Hanoi: Local Government in Vietnam*, ISEAS and NIAS, Singapore and Copenhagen, 28–53.
- ‘Beyond high politics: State formation in northern Vietnam, 1945–1946’, in C E Gosha and B de Tréglodé (eds), *Naissance d'un État-Parti: Le Việt Nam depuis 1945* [The birth of a party-state: Vietnam since 1945], Les Indes Savantes, Paris, 25–60.

### **McCormack, G**

- “Gaju to kai no yume” kanko ni yosete’, *Postscript to Shinji Ayano, Gaju to kai no yume*, Bungeisha, Tokyo, 125–7. [2003]
- ‘Making sense of the Korean crisis: An interview’, *Z Magazine* 17(4). <http://zmagsite.zmag.org/Apr2004/shalom0404.html> (also reproduced in Japan Focus <http://japanfocus.org/092.html>, and in *Kasarinlan: Philippine Journal of Third World Studies* 18(2), 1–20. [2003])
- *Target North Korea: Pushing North Korea to the Brink of Nuclear Catastrophe*, Nation Books, Avalon, New York, 248 pp.
- ‘Korea: Unfinished business of the twentieth century’, *Asian Cultural Studies* (Special Issue) 13, 83–6.
- ‘Water, development, and nature in Korea: Struggling towards sustainability’, *Asian Cultural Studies* 30, 111–26.
- ‘Remilitarizing Japan’, *New Left Review* 29, 29–45
- ‘Boots, billions, and blood: Koizumi’s Japan in Bush’s world’, *ZNet TomDispatch*, 18 March, 4 pp. <http://www.zmag.org/content/showarticle.cfm?SectionID=17&ItemID=5165>
- ‘Koizumi’s Japan in Bush’s world: After 9/11’ Nautilus Institute, PFO 04-46A, 8 November, 23 pp. <http://www.nautilus.org/fora/security/0446A.McCormack.pdf>

### **McCormack, G and M Box\***

- ‘Terror in Japan: The Red Army (1969–2001) and Aum Supreme Truth (1987–2000)’, *Critical Asian Studies* 36(1), 91–112

### **Morgan, M**

- ‘Politik is poison: Local conceptions of politics in Northern Vanuatu’, *The New Pacific Review/La Nouvelle Revue du Pacifique* 2(1), 227–45. [2003]

### **Morris-Suzuki, T**

- Jiyū o taeshinobu: Gurobaruka jidai no ningensei* [Enduring freedom: Humanity in a global age], trans. Karashima Masato, Iwanami Shoten, Tokyo, 213 pp.

- *Kako wa shinanai: Media, kioku, rekishi* [Japanese translation of *The Past Within Us*], trans. Tashiro Yasuko, Iwanami Shoten, Tokyo, 301 pp.
- ‘Keundae Ilbon ui kukkyeong mandeulgi: Ilbonsa sok ui peonbang gwa kukka, kukkin imiji’ [Making the borders of modern Japan: Frontiers and the image of the nation in Japanese history], in Im Ji-Hyeon (ed.), *Keundae ui kukkyeong, yoksa ui pyeongyeo*, Humanist, Seoul, 195–216.
- ‘Tampa in Japan: East Asian responses to Australia’s refugee policy’, in A Broinowski (ed.), *Double Vision: Asian Accounts of Australia*, Pandanus Books, Canberra, 105–122.
- ‘An act prejudicial to the Occupation forces: Migration controls and Korean residents in post-surrender Japan’, *Japanese Studies* 24(1), 5–28.
- ‘Tokubetsushitsu no naka no chinmoku: Shin-hakkutsu shiryō ga kataru Kita Chōsen kikan jigyō no shinsō’ [A silence in the special room: Newly discovered documents cast fresh light on the return to North Korea], *Ronza* 172–82.
- ‘Rethinking “Japan”: Frontiers and minorities in modern Japan’, *International House of Japan Bulletin* 24(1) 1–19.

**Morris-Suzuki, T and Kang Sangjung\***

*Demokurashi no bōken* [Rediscovering democracy], Shūeisha Shinsho, Tokyo, 269 pp.

**Morris-Suzuki, T and Yoshimi Shunya\* (eds)**

*Gurōbarizēshon no bunka seiji* [The cultural politics of globalization], Heibonsha, Tokyo, 400 pp.

**Narangoa, L# and R Cribb**

‘Dynamics of land and identity in Pacific Asia: Reflections on attachment to land’, *International Journal of the Humanities* 1, 1093–102.

**Nawiyanto**

‘Gambaran umum Madura’ [General description of Madura], in Andang Subahianto (ed.), *Tantangan industrialisasi Madura* [The challenges of industrialisation in Madura], Bayumedia Publishing, Indonesia, 15–47.

**Nelson, H**

‘Rabaul’, in B V Lal (ed.), *Pacific Places, Pacific Histories*, University of Hawai’i Press, Honolulu, 153–76.

**Oakman, D**

‘Australia and Southeast Asia’, in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor* 1, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 190–3.

**Rimmer, P J**

‘Freight logistics: A new area for cooperation between Korea and Australia?’, *Journal of International Logistics and Trade* 1(1), 55–69. [2003]

— ‘Global flows, local hubs, platforms and corridors: Regional and economic integration in Northeast Asia’, *Journal of International Logistics and Trade* 1(2), 1–24.

— ‘Moving forwards’, *Journal of International Logistics and Trade* 2(1), 1–4.

**Rimmer, P J (ed.)**

*Journal of International Logistics and Trade* 2(1), 141 pp.

**Spurway, J**

“Ma’afu’s word is in the hills”: The role of Tui Lau in the cession of Fiji’, *Journal of Pacific History* 39(1), 3–21.

— ‘An indigenous perspective revisited: Ma’afu and the 1842 sandalwood expedition to the New Hebrides’, *Journal of Pacific History* 39(2), 231–39.

**Ward, V B**

‘Making a space for women intellectuals in postwar Japan’, *Proceedings of the 15th Biennial Conference of the Asian Studies Association of Australia (ASAA)*, <http://coombs.anu.edu.au/ASAA/conference/proceedings/asaa-2004-proceedings.html#W>, 15 pp.

**Ward, V B (trans)**

- 'The dead must not be abused: Yasukuni Shrine, the Prime Minister and the Constitution', by Tanaka Nobumasa, [originally published in *Shukan Kinyobi* 496, 18–21], *Japan Focus*, <http://www.japanfocus.org/article.asp?id=108>
- 'Toward an independent Japanese relationship with the United States', by Ito Narihiko, [originally published in *Gunshuku* (Arms Control), August 2004], *Japan Focus*, <http://www.zmag.org/content/showarticle.cfm?SectionID=17&ItemID=6668>

**Weir, C**

- 'All Saints' Primary, Labasa', in B V Lal (ed.), *Bittersweet: The Indo-Fijian Experience*, Pandanus Books, Canberra, 225–37.
- Review of *Footprints in the Tasimauri Sea: A Biography of Dominiko Alebua*, by Tarcisius Tara Abutaulaka, Institute of Pacific Studies, University of the South Pacific, 2002, *Journal of Pacific History* 39(1), 135–6.

**Wells, K**

- 'Expanding their realm: Women and public agency in colonial Korea', in L Edwards and M Roces (eds), *Women's Suffrage in Asia: Gender, Nationalism and Democracy*, Routledge Curzon, London, USA and Canada, 152–69.
- 'The place of religion in North Korean ideology', *British Association for Korean Studies* 9, 33–48.

**White, S**

- 'The case of Nyi Anah: Concubinage, marriage and reformist Islam in late colonial Dutch East Indies', *Review of Indonesian and Malaysian Affairs* 38(1), 87–98.

**Yoshinaga, F\* and G McCormack**

- 'Minamata: The irresponsibility of the Japanese State', *Japan Focus*, November. <http://japanfocus.org/article.asp?id=171>

\* author does not belong to the ANU.

# author belongs to another part of ANU.

**STAFF****Convener**

B V Lal, BA(USP), MA(BrCol), PhD, FAHA, OF

**Deputy Convener**

R Cribb, BA(Hons)(Qld), PhD(SOAS)

**Professors**

G R Barmé, BA, PhD, FAHA

D J N Denoon, BA(Natal), PhD(Camb), FAHA [to July]

J M D Elvin, BA, PhD(Camb), FAHA [LWOP to July]

B V Lal, BA(USP), MA(BrCol), PhD, FAHA, OF

G P McCormack, MA, LLB(Melb), BA(Hons), MA, PhD(Lond), FAHA [LWOP]

T Morris-Suzuki, BA(Hons)(Brist), PhD(Bath), FAHA

K M Wells, BA, MA(Cantab), PhD [jointly with the Faculty of Asian Studies]

**Adjunct Professor**

P Turnbull, James Cook University, BA, PhD(James Cook)

**Senior Fellows**

R Cribb, BA(Hons)(Qld), PhD(SOAS)

B Douglas, BA(Adel), PhD [jointly with State Society and Governance in Melanesia]

**Adjunct Senior Fellow**

B Doar, BA(Hons), PhD(Syd) [from February]

**Fellows**

B Bakken, CandMag, MagArt, DPhil (Oslo)

C Ballard, BA(Hons), PhD

P Jackson, MA(Hons)(Syd), PhD

T Li, BA, MA(Peking U, China), GradDip, PhD

**Research Fellow**

N Cooke, BA(Hons), MA(Hons)(Syd), PhD [to November]

**Postdoctoral Fellow**

E Govor, PhD [to June]

**Research Officer**

J A Terrell, MA(Oxf)

**Research Assistants**

J Badsteubner, BA(Hons)(James Cook) [from March]

J J Fox, BA(Hons), MA(Hons)(Melb), PhD

H J Lo, BA(Syd), MA, MPhil(Camb)

M McArthur, BLett, MA(Fine Arts)

A Muckle, BA(Hons)(Otago), PhD [part time from June]

R Tokunaga, BA(Lit)(Waseda), MA(Tokyo Gakugei) [part time from June]

**Information Technology Officer**

T Norman

**Divisional Administrator**

D McIntosh

**Administrative Staff**

O H Collins

C Ashlin, BAsianStudies(Hons)

M Weeks

**Henry Luce Fellows**

T Barrett, Cornell University, Ithaca, New York [to April]

L Patterson, Yale University, New Haven, Connecticut [to July]

**Visiting Fellows**

Professor M Amano, Kobe University, Japan [April to September]

Dr N Barnard, formerly ANU

Dr I de Rachewiltz, formerly ANU

Dr A Chan, formerly University of New South Wales

Dr N Cooke, formerly ANU [from November]

Dr B Doar, Beijing, China [to February]

Dr C Dobbin, Canberra

Mr J Greenbaum, formerly ANU

Dr E Govor, formerly ANU [from July]

Dr W N Gunson, formerly ANU  
Emeritus Professor A Johns, formerly ANU  
Professor H Kasai, Tsuda College, Tokyo, Japan [from October]  
Dr C Knellwolf, formerly CCR [to February]  
Emeritus Professor J Krueger, Indiana University, Bloomington [to February]  
Assistant Professor G Kudaisya, National University of Singapore [May to July]  
Emeritus Professor D G Marr, formerly ANU  
Dr B Martin, ONA, Canberra  
Emeritus Professor H N Nelson, formerly ANU  
Dr D Oakman, formerly Australian War Memorial  
Dr L Petrov, Academy of Korean Studies, Seongnam, Korea  
Professor A J S Reid, National University of Singapore, Singapore  
Emeritus Professor P Rimmer, formerly ANU  
Dr D Shineberg, formerly ANU [to September]  
Dr J Spurway, formerly ANU  
Dr K Tamura, formerly ANU  
Dr J Taylor, formerly ANU [to September]

#### **Divisional Visitors**

Dr G Barrett, formerly Carleton University, Ottawa  
Dr H Kim, University of Wollongong  
Dr P Londey, Australian War Memorial  
Mr N McDonald, Sydney  
Dr C Penders, formerly Griffith University

## **CENTRE FOR THE CONTEMPORARY PACIFIC**

The Centre organised a highly successful Young Pacific Scholar's Workshop during the Asia Pacific Week Summer School in January. The program was built around several thematic sessions including regionalism, Australian interventions, institutional reform and development, anthropology, gender and sexuality, citizenship and colonialism, Pacific literature and art, archaeology and natural history, and electronic research resources. Each of the sessions was well attended, with key sessions — particularly those on Australia's interventions in the region, and gender and politics in Fiji — attracting over 50 people (see the report on the CCP website). Planning for the 2005 Workshop commenced in August.

Throughout the year, the Centre moved to consolidate and further build its network of research scholars within Australia and the Pacific Islands following the award in late 2003 of an ARC Special Research Initiative grant for the 'Pacific Futures Network: Security, Governance and Development in the Pacific Islands Region'. It collaborated with other such networks based at the ANU and in Tasmania, Melbourne, La Trobe, Deakin, Monash, Wollongong and Griffith universities the result of which was a successful application for ARC funding by the Asia Pacific Futures Network.

The CCP assisted the foundation of a professional association, the Australian Association for the Advancement of Pacific Island Studies (AAAPS), at a Canberra-based workshop on 9 October. Professor D Tryon, Dr A Muckle and Mr D Hegarty assisted in the organisation of, and participated in, a series of regional conferences designed in large part to encourage a network of regional researchers and to expand the reach of the CCP. These included conferences on Political and Electoral Systems in the Pacific at the

University of the South Pacific, Vanuatu campus in August; a Symposium on French Research in the Pacific, hosted by the governments of France, New Caledonia and French Polynesia in Noumea, New Caledonia in August; Securing a Peaceful Pacific, University of Canterbury, Christchurch, New Zealand, in October; and the Pacific Islands Political Studies Association meeting in Noumea in December.

The CCP was also successful in its bid for a consultancy with the French Ministry of Defence to produce an analysis of strategy and security in the Pacific Islands region.

During the year, the Centre hosted a number of international visitors who, with other invited speakers, contributed to a lively seminar and roundtable discussion series.

The proceedings of the 2003 symposium on 'L'Etat des Etats — Pacific Island States Today' were edited by Dr Muckle and published as Volume 2 of *The New Pacific Review/La Nouvelle Revue du Pacifique*. The volume was launched in August during the Symposium on French Research in the Pacific in Noumea.

## PUBLICATIONS

### **Clarke, W**

see also ANH, Division of Society and Environment, J Kennedy and W Clarke

'Breakfast', *Conversations* 5(1), 9–10.

— 'Not Any More', *Conversations* 5(1), 11–15.

— 'A Ricochet for Pablo Neruda', *Conversations* 5(1), 16.

### **Hegarty, D**

see State, Society and Governance, Non-Divisional Groups

### **Ward, R G**

'Taupo country, New Zealand: On place, naming, and identity', in Brij V Lal (ed.) *Pacific Places, Pacific Histories*, University of Hawai'i Press, Honolulu, 87–101.

### **Ward, R G and N Davis Lewis\***

'An overview of Pacific sustainability — Challenges for people and institutions', *Fijian Studies* 2(1), 1–13.

## STAFF

### **Head**

D Hegarty

### **Research Assistant**

A Muckle, BA(Hons)(Otago), PhD [part time from June]

### **Visiting Fellows**

Emeritus Professor R G Ward, formerly ANU

Dr W C Clarke, formerly USP



## CENTRE FOR THE STUDY OF THE CHINESE SOUTHERN DIASPORA

Dr Li has been negotiating with external sources for monies to fund the future aims and goals of the Project. One result of negotiations was an invitation to visit the Overseas Chinese Affairs Office of the State Council of People's Republic of China. Various possibilities of cooperation between the CSCSD and the Overseas Chinese Affairs Office were discussed once the origin and the development of the CSCSD and its research focus had been explained. The first of these joint co-operations will be an international conference on 'Overseas Chinese of Indochina: Past, Present and Future' to be held in 2006.

As part of its on-going commitments for the year, the Project has supported the undergraduate teaching of Southern Chinese Diasporas in the Faculty of Asian Studies.

### PUBLICATIONS

see T Li, above

### STAFF

#### *Directors*

T Li, BA, MA(Peking U, China), GradDip, PhD

K Louie, BA(Syd), MPhil(Hong Kong), PhD(Syd)

# DIVISION OF POLITICS AND INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS

Reports for 2004

Division of Politics and International Relations

*Professor Chris Reus-Smit, Convener*

*Professor Ben Kerkvliet, Deputy Convener*

Department of International Relations

*Professor Chris Reus-Smit, Head*

Department of Political and Social Change

*Professor Ben Kerkvliet, Head*

## **Division of Politics and International Relations**

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/pir>

## **Department of International Relations**

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/ir>

### ***Publications***

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/ir/publications.html>

## **Graduate Studies in International Affairs Program**

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/gsia>

## **Department of Political and Social Change**

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/polsoc>

### ***Publications***

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/polsoc/publications.php>

For more information about the research profiles and additional activities of academic staff, see

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/about.php>

[http://rspas.anu.edu.au/annual\\_reports/](http://rspas.anu.edu.au/annual_reports/)

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/booklets/dor2003.pdf>

# DIVISION OF POLITICS AND INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS

The Division of Politics and International Relations conducts advanced research and graduate education on the domestic politics of states in the Asia-Pacific region, and on regional international relations and global politics more broadly.

The Department of Political and Social Change and the Department of International Relations both had highly successful years. Major books and journal articles were published by academic staff of both departments, and their strong record of attracting external grants continued.

The academic staff of the Division made important contributions to national and international media commentaries around issues of regional politics, the war in Iraq, the United Nations, and American power. PhD students in both departments continued to conduct innovative research across a broad spectrum of issues.



*Professor Reus-Smit speaking on US Power and World Order, National Institute for the Asia Pacific.*

## DIVISIONAL STAFF

### ***Divisional Convener***

C Reus-Smit, BA(Hons), MA(La Trobe), DipEd(Melb), MA, PhD(Cornell)

### ***Deputy Convener***

B J T Kerkvliet, BA(Whitman), MA, PhD(Wis)

### ***Divisional Administrator***

P N Hill

## DEPARTMENT OF INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS

The Department of International Relations had another strong year of research, teaching, and outreach activities.

A major development was the appointment of Professor Bill Tow to the Department's chair in international security. Professor Tow, who will take up his position in 2005, will be the anchor for the Department's research, graduate teaching, and supervision efforts in regional and global security. The Department now has chairs in international theory and institutions (Chris Reus-Smit) and international political economy (John Ravenhill).

As part of its outreach activities, the Department hosted the first Oceanic Conference on International Studies in July 2004. This was the first time in memory that an effort was made to bring all international relations scholars together from Australia, New Zealand and the Pacific. The event was attended by around 200 scholars, and was so successful that the decision has been made to run the conference every two years, circulating among the region's universities.

The Graduate Studies in International Affairs program run by the Department continued its growth and development. The major achievement for the year was the establishment of a Peace and Conflict studies stream in which a select group of students can take a semester of their ANU courses at the world's premier peace research institute, the Peace Research Institute of Oslo. The first intake of students started in the second semester of 2004.

### Research Highlights

Dr Lorraine Elliott completed a research project on cosmopolitan militaries with publication of *Forces for Good: Cosmopolitan Militaries in the 21st Century*, co-edited with Graeme Cheeseman.

Dr Katherine Morton developed a new research program on the emergence of transnational advocacy in China and its effects on democratisation.



PhD students at Orientation Day.

Professor John Ravenhill completed and submitted manuscript to Oxford University Press for *Global Political Economy*, to be published in 2005.

Professor Chris Reus-Smit published two books: *American Power and World Order* (Polity) and *The Politics of International Law* (Cambridge University Press).

Dr Leonard Seabrooke received a contract from Cornell University Press for, and continued revisions upon, the manuscript *The Social Sources of Financial Power: Domestic Legitimacy and International Financial Orders*. He also signed a contract with Routledge/RIPE Series in Global Political Economy for the collection, edited with Dr Brett Bowden (RSSS, ANU), *Global Standards of Market Civilization*.

## Teaching Innovations

Dr Bina D'Costa taught a new course on Gender, Globalisation and Development for the Graduate Studies in International Affairs program.

Dr Paul Keal and Dr Jacinta O'Hagan introduced a new course on Ethics and Culture in World Politics into the Graduate Studies in International Affairs program.

As academic co-ordinator (Canberra) for the Peace and Conflict specialisation in the Graduate Studies in International Affairs program, Dr O'Hagan helped oversee the commencement of the first semester of this specialisation, which is run in association with the Peace Research Institute of Oslo (PRIO) and Bjørknes College. Dr O'Hagan also revised the Evolution of the International System course in the Graduate Studies in International Affairs program, focusing this course on the theme of Empire.

Dr Heather Rae taught a new course on States, Globalisation and the Movement of Peoples for the Graduate Studies in International Affairs program.

Professor John Ravenhill developed and taught a new semester-length course on Globalisation for the Graduate Studies in International Affairs program, and delivered new lectures for the CDSS, the Department of Foreign Affairs and Trade short course on World Politics, and the Asia-Pacific College of Diplomacy.

Dr Leonard Seabrooke redesigned and taught a course on International Political Economy for the Graduate Studies in International Affairs program, including the innovative Critical Book Review Lottery.



PhD students Miwa Hirono and Lai Ha Chan with Dr Jacinta O'Hagan at afternoon tea, departmental reading room.



*Professor Michael Cox (London School of Economics) lectures to GSIA students, chaired by Greg Fry.*

## POSTGRADUATE EDUCATION AND RESEARCH

### Doctoral Degrees Conferred and Thesis Topics

**Anderson, K**

Tuna politics in Oceania: The effectiveness of collective diplomacy

**Cook, M**

Paradigmatic mediation: Globalization and banking policy reform in Malaysia and the Philippines

**Dodds, S**

The role of multilateralism and the UN in post-Cold War US foreign policy: The Persian Gulf, Somalia, Haiti, and Bosnia-Herzegovina

### Doctoral Students and Research Topics

**Akutsu, H**

The Hegemon's alliance security dilemma: US accommodation with Japan and the ROK from 1994 to 2001

**Biro, D**

Private violence and its role in the late-state building process

**Broome, A**

The international financial institutions, the HIPC initiatives, and legitimacy

**Burgis, M**

Muslim states, the international court of justice and the resolution of disputes

**Chan, L H**

Is China a responsible state? A study of the prevention and control of infectious diseases in China

**Craft, H**

Commonwealth diplomacy: The study of an international institutional form

**Davies, M**

Rights, dignity and freedom. The East Asian challenge to the human rights discourse

**Do, T**

The reconstruction of refugee politics in the new world order: Australia and Canada compared

**George, N**

Melanesian women and the articulation of human rights discourse

**Graham, S**

Liberalism and influence: The transformative project in American and public diplomacy, 1936-1953

**Greener-Barcham, B**

Liberalism and the use of force: A means to an end?

**Hamanaka, S**

Theory of Asian regionalism

**Hirono, M**

Transnational religious actors and ethnic communities in China

**Maroya, A**

The legacy of the British imperial frontier

**Moon, S B**

Kaleidoscopic Free Preferential Trade Agreements (FPTAs)

**Munton, A**

Energy and conflict in the Timor Sea

**Oren, G**

State identity, indigenous norms and the United Nations

**Quirk, J**

A genealogical history of anti-slavery

**Speed, T**

The nature of Japanese leadership in East Asia

**Suzuki, S**

The expansion of European international society and the socialisation of China and Japan

**Take, R**

Searching for autonomy? The problem of autonomy in Japanese foreign policy

**Thompson, E**

Moral authority and multiple sovereignties: The politics of illicit activity in offshore space

## **Master of Philosophy**

**MacIntosh, I**

Constituting the right to non intervention: The legal authority of Chinese governments in domestic and international law

## **Summer Research Scholars**

K Bayly, Flinders University

C Hobson, University of Melbourne

A McKenzie, University of Melbourne

L Manduru, University of Papua New Guinea



## PUBLICATIONS

### In-house Publications

#### Keynotes

C Reus-Smit (Series Editor), M-L Hickey (Managing Editor)

#### Working Papers

M-L Hickey (Editor)

#### Elliott, L

*The Global Politics of the Environment*, 2nd Edition, Palgrave Macmillan and New York University Press, London and New York, 320 pp.

- ‘Cosmopolitan ethics and militaries as “forces for good”’, in L Elliott and G Cheeseman (eds), *Forces For Good: Cosmopolitan Militaries in the 21st Century*, Manchester University Press, Manchester, 17–32.
- ‘Regional dynamics and environmental governance’, in M Beeson (ed.), *Contemporary Southeast Asia: Regional Dynamics, National Differences*, Palgrave Macmillan, New York and Basingstoke, 178–197.
- ‘Environmental protection and US-Asia relations: A policy of disconnect’, *The Pacific Review* 17(2), 291–314.

#### Elliott, L and Cheeseman, G\*

‘Introduction’, in L Elliott and G Cheeseman (eds), *Forces For Good: Cosmopolitan Militaries in the 21st Century*, Manchester University Press, Manchester, 1–14.

- ‘Conclusion: Cosmopolitan or cosmopolitan-minded militaries?’, in L Elliott and G Cheeseman (eds), *Forces For Good: Cosmopolitan Militaries in the 21st Century*, Manchester University Press, Manchester, 276–292.

#### Elliott, L and Cheeseman, G\* (eds)

*Forces For Good: Cosmopolitan Militaries in the 21st Century*, Manchester University Press, Manchester, xiii+333 pp.

#### Fry, G

‘A Pacific “arc of crisis”? Conflict and conflict resolution in Oceania’, in N N Vohra (ed.), *India and Australasia: History, Culture and Society*, Shipra, New Delhi, 270–281.

- ‘Whose Oceania? Contending visions of community in Pacific region-building’, *Working Paper 2004/3*, Department of International Relations, Australian National University, Canberra, 19 pp.

#### George, N

‘Advocacy or activism: Gender politics in Fiji’, *Working Paper 2004/4*, Department of International Relations, Australian National University, Canberra, 39 pp.

#### Harris, S

‘China in the global economy’, in B Buzan and R Foot (eds), *Does China Matter? A Reassessment: Essays in Memory of Gerald Segal*, Routledge, London, 54–70.

- ‘Living with the dragon: China in the national interest’ (Review Essay), *Policy* 19(4), 49–53.
- ‘Marrying foreign policy and health: Feasible or doomed to fail?’, *Medical Journal of Australia* February 2004, 3–5.
- ‘The Hutton Report: Lessons for Australia’s processes’, *Canberra Bulletin of Public Administration* 111, 8–10.
- Review of *The Golden Age of the US-China-Japan Triangle 1979–1989*, edited by E Vogel, Y Ming and T Akihiko, Harvard University Press, 2002, *The China Journal* 51, 185–187.
- Review of *US-China Relations in the 21st Century: Policies, Prospects and Possibilities*, edited by C Marsh and J T Dreyer, Lexington Books, Lanham, Maryland, 2003, *The China Journal* 52, 190–192.

**O'Hagan, J**

- 'The power and the passion: Civilizational identity and alterity in the wake of September 11th', in K Dunn and P Goff (eds), *Identity and Global Politics: Theoretical and Empirical Elaborations*, Palgrave Macmillan, New York and Basingstoke, 27–45.
- 'Between universal order and diversity: The question of culture', in A J Bellamy (ed.), *International Society and its Critics*, Oxford University Press, Oxford.

**Quirk, J and Vigneswaran, D\***

- 'The construction of an edifice: The story of a first great debate', *Review of International Studies* 31, 89–107.

**Ravenhill, J**

- 'Back to the nest? Europe's relations with the African, Caribbean, and Pacific group of countries', in V K Aggarwal and E Fogarty (eds), *EU Trade Strategies: Between Regionalism and Globalism*, Palgrave, London, 118–147.
- 'Trade politics in East Asia', in B Hocking and S McGuire (eds), *Trade Politics* (2nd Edition), Routledge, London, 51–64.
- 'Globalization and economic governance in East Asia: Responding to the new rules of the game in foreign investment', in Y Sato (ed.), *Growth and Governance in Asia*, Asia-Pacific Center for Security Studies, Hawai'i, 25–38.

**Ravenhill, J, R Doner\* and G Noble\***

- 'Production networks in East Asia's auto parts industry', in S Yusuf (ed.), *Global Production Networking and Technological Change in East Asia*, Oxford University Press for the World Bank, New York, 159–208.

**Reus-Smit, C**

*American Power and World Order*, Polity, Cambridge, UK, xii+184 pp.

- 'Introduction', in C Reus-Smit (ed.), *The Politics of International Law*, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 1–13.
- 'The politics of international law', in C Reus-Smit (ed.), *The Politics of International Law*, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 14–44.
- 'Society, power and ethics', in C Reus-Smit (ed.), *The Politics of International Law*, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 272–290.
- 'The constructivist challenge after September 11', in A J Bellamy (ed.), *International Society and its Critics*, Oxford University Press, Oxford, 81–94.

**Reus-Smit, C (ed.)**

*The Politics of International Law*, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, xiv+324 pp.

**Reus-Smit, C, Hanson, M\*, Charlesworth, H# and Maley, W#**

- 'The challenge of United Nations reform', *Keynotes 05*, Department of International Relations, Australian National University, Canberra, 25 pp.

**Seabrooke, L**

- 'The economic taproot of US imperialism: The Bush rentier shift', *International Politics* 41(3), 293–318.
- 'Rentier shifts, legitimacy, and the social sources of international financial hegemonies', *Working Paper* 2004/2, Department of International Relations, Australian National University, Canberra, 45 pp.

**Suzuki, S**

- 'The changing face of Chinese politics and international relations', *Asian Perspective* 28(3), 115–144.

**Van Ness, P**

see also Contemporary China Centre, Division of Society and Environment

- Review article, 'Enemies within let it all out', review of *The Price of Loyalty*, by R Suskind, *Spectrum*, *Sydney Morning Herald*, 17–18 April, 10.

— Review article, 'America's gods of war seek absolute power', review of *Rise of the Vulcans: The History of Bush's War Cabinet*, by J Mann, Viking, New York, 2004, *Spectrum*, *Sydney Morning Herald*, 23–24 October, 10.

**Van Ness, P and Gurtov, M\* (eds)**

*Confronting the Bush Doctrine: Critical Views from the Asia-Pacific*, Taylor and Francis Group, Oxford, 304 pp.

**Vigneswaran, D\* and Quirk, J**

'International relations' first great debate: Contest and tradition', *Working Paper 2004/1*, Department of International Relations, Australian National University, Canberra, 23 pp.

## STAFF

### **Head of Department and Professor**

C Reus-Smit, BA(Hons), MA(La Trobe), DipEd(Melb), MA, PhD(Cornell)

### **Professor**

J Ravenhill, BSc(Econ)(Hull), MA(Dal), AM(Indiana), PhD(Berkeley)

### **Hedley Bull Fellow**

G E Fry, BComm(NSW), MA(ANU). Director, Graduate Studies in International Affairs program

### **Fellows**

L Elliott, BA, MA(Hons)(Auck), PhD(ANU) [LWOP]

P E Keal, BA(Hons)(Flinders), PhD(ANU)

H Rae, BA(Hons), PhD(Monash). Deputy Director, Graduate Studies in International Affairs program

### **John Vincent Research Fellow**

B D'Costa, BSS(Hons), MSS(Dhaka), PhD(ANU) [to 30 November]

### **Research Fellows**

K Morton, BA(Brighton), MA(Sussex), PhD(ANU)

J O'Hagan, BA(Hons)(Cork), MA, PhD(ANU). Academic Coordinator (Peace and Conflict Studies), Graduate Studies in International Affairs program

### **Postdoctoral Fellows**

L Savery, BA(Hons)(Deakin), PhD(Monash)

L Seabrooke, BA(Hons)(Adel), MA(Flinders), PhD(Syd)

### **Research Assistant**

M-L Hickey, BA(Hons)(ANU)

### **Administrative Staff**

A Chen

L J Payne

F Salehzadeh, BEcon(Allameh Tabatabaei University)

N Toth, BA(Hons)(ANU) [to May]

B Bryan [from July]

P Kukanesan

### **Visiting Fellows and Departmental Visitors**

Mr M Boyle, Cambridge University

Professor C Braddick, Musashi University

Professor Y Dan, Tokai University

Dr B D'Costa, ANU  
Dr D Drinkwater, Canberra  
Dr J Ford, Sydney  
Dr A Göl, Ankara Universitesi  
Emeritus Professor S Harris, formerly ANU  
Dr L Kwitko, Canberra  
Dr C Meer, Canberra  
Mr J Piper, Canberra  
Dr W Russell, Hobart  
Mr S Singh, University of Wales, Aberystwyth  
Dr P Van Ness, University of Denver  
Mr R Walker, Canberra  
Ms I Wielders, University of Sydney  
Mr R Wilsey, Pacific University

## DEPARTMENT OF POLITICAL AND SOCIAL CHANGE

The department emphasized social movements, elections and other aspects of democratization, conflict and conflict resolution, political economies, legal and administrative practices and reforms, local politics, and policy making and implementation. Countries of particular interest among staff and PhD students include Burma/Myanmar, China, East Timor, Indonesia, Malaysia, Papua New Guinea, the Philippines, Solomon Islands, Thailand, and Vietnam.

Ron May, one of the two academics who established the department in 1978, retired at the end of 2004. Ron's research and publications emphasize politics in Papua New Guinea and the Philippines as well as ethnic politics across the Asia-Pacific region. "Retirement" will not mean that he has finished his academic work. He still has many projects and now has more time for them.

Heike Hermanns, a specialist on democratization and civil society with particular interests in Korea, joined the department as a Research Fellow for two years.

Three PhD students graduated during the year. Other research highlights of the year were two books and more than a dozen journal articles and book chapters by department members.

### Teaching Innovations

Professor Ben Kerkvliet totally revised a graduate course on Political and Social Change in Southeast Asia for the Graduate Studies in International Affairs program, Department of International Relations.

## POSTGRADUATE EDUCATION AND RESEARCH

### Doctoral Degrees Conferred and Thesis Topics

**Choi, N**

Democratisation, decentralization, and local party politics in post-Soeharto Indonesia

**Mizuno, K**

Indonesia's East Timor policy: 1998–2002

**Rudland, E**

Political triage: Health and the state in Myanmar

## **Doctoral Students and Research Topics**

**Dang, D T**

Land reforms in South Vietnam, late 1950s–1970s: Political economy of state-society relations on land

**Gillespie, J**

Transplanting law reform: Vietnam as a case study

**Hamayotsu, K**

Institutions, parties, and Ulama: The making of the Islamic administrative apparatus and the politics of cooptation

**Hicks, N**

The development of rural district administration in South Vietnam

**Karadjis, M**

The socialist orientation of the Vietnamese Communist Party

**Mathieson, D**

War economy in Burma

**Mersat, N**

Politics and business in Sarawak (1963–2004)

**Mietzner M**

Indonesian civil-military relations: The armed forces and political Islam in transition, 1997–2004

**Mohamad, M**

Law, political control and the new politics in Malaysia

**Pedersen, M**

International democracy promotion in authoritarian states: The Burmese case

**Quimpo, N**

Contest democracy and the Left in the Philippines after Marcos

**Spriggs, R S**

Reconstructing traditional life in contemporary Bougainville: The Bougainville traditional council of chiefs system

**Sugiarto, B A**

Political parties, factionalism and democratisation in Indonesia post-Suharto

**Tan, S**

Global agro-commodities production and local politics in the Highlands

**Tanasaldy, T**

Local politics in Indonesia

**Vanderwey, L**

Australia and Papua New Guinea: The aid and development relationship, 1975–2000

**Wilson, C**

The causes of the Maluku conflict

## **Summer Research Scholar**

Chin-Tong Liew, ANU

## PUBLICATIONS

**Amyx, J**

*Japan's Financial Crisis. Institutional Rigidity and Reluctant Change*, Princeton University Press, Princeton and Oxford, 363 pp.

**Barlow, C**

Review of *Out of the Ashes: Destruction and Reconstruction of East Timor*, by J Fox and D Soares, (eds), Australian National University E Press, Canberra, 2003, *Bulletin of Indonesian Economic Studies* 412–14.

**Brown, A**

*Labour, Politics and the State in Industrializing Thailand*, Routledge Curzon/City University of Hong Kong Southeast Asian Studies, London, 174 pp.

**Collier, C**

'Closer US ties, more aid', *Asia-Pacific Defence Reporter Source Book* 2003–04, 12.

**Collier, C and S Jones\***

'Southern Philippines backgrounder: Terrorism and the peace process', *Asia Report* 80, International Crisis Group, Singapore/Brussels, July 13, 43 pp.

**Collier, C and R J May**

'The Philippines', in B Szajkowski (ed.), *Revolutionary and Dissident Movements of the World*, 4th edition, John Harper, London, 404–08.

**Crouch, H**

'Political transition and communal violence' in A Heijmans, N Simmonds and H van de Veen (eds), *Searching for Peace in Asia Pacific*, Lynne Rienner, Boulder, 368–80.

— Review of *The Politics of Economic Liberalisation in Indonesia*, by A Rosser, Curzon, Richmond, 2002, *Bijdragen tot de Taal-, Land- en Volkenkunde* 160(1), 136–138.

— Review of *Burma's Armed Forces: Power Without Glory*, by A Selth, EastBridge, Norwalk, 2002, *Asian Studies Review* 28(3), 341

**Ding, X L**

see Contemporary China Centre, Division of Society and Environment

**Dinnen, S**

see State, Society and Governance in Melanesia Project, Non-Divisional Groups

**Fealy, G**

'Islam in Southeast Asia: Domestic pietism, diplomacy and security', in M Beeson (ed.), *Contemporary Southeast Asia: Regional Dynamics, National Differences*, Palgrave Macmillan, London, 136–55.

— 'Islamic radicalism in Indonesia: A faltering revival?', in *Southeast Asian Affairs*, Institute of Southeast Asian Studies, Singapore, 104–21.

— 'Indonesia' *Encyclopaedia Britannica Book of the Year* 2004, 409–10.

— 'How to win friends...', *The Courier-Mail* (Brisbane), *Perspectives*, 19 October.

— 'Yudhoyono casts a ray of sunshine across Indonesia', *The Australian*, 22 September, 15.

— 'Indonesia's enemy within', *Sydney Morning Herald*, 10 September, 17.

— Review of *Indonesian Politics and Society: A Reader*, by D Bourchier and V Hadiz (eds), Routledge Curzon, London and New York, 2003, *Bulletin of Indonesian Economic Studies* 40(1), 132–33.

**Fealy, G and M Laffan\***

'Indonesian Islam' in Ooi Keat Gin (ed.), *Southeast Asia: A Historical Encyclopedia, from Angkor Wat to East Timor* 2, ABC CLIO, USA and England, 672–5.

**Hamayotsu, K**

'Islamization, patronage and political ascendancy: The politics and business of Islam in Malaysia', in E T Gomez (ed.), *The State of Malaysia: Ethnicity, Equity and Reform*, Routledge Curzon, London, 229–52.

**Hermanns, H**

'Ambivalente Einstellungen zur wirtschaftlichen Öffnung Südkoreas seit der Asienkrise' [Ambivalent attitudes towards economic opening in South Korea since the Asian crisis], in P Köllner (ed.), *Korea 2004: Politik, Wirtschaft, Gesellschaft* [Korea 2004: Politics, Economy, Society], Institute for Asian Studies, Hamburg, 91–112.

— 'Local and national elections in South Korea', in C Schafferer (ed.) *Recent Elections and Political Trends in East Asia*, East Asia Books, Haslach, 1–40.

**Hicks, N**

'The facilitators of rural transformation and development: The role of agricultural extension officers in two districts of Long An Province', in B J T Kerkvliet and D G Marr (eds), *Beyond Hanoi: Local Government in Vietnam*, ISEAS and NIAS, Singapore and Copenhagen, 229–58.

**Kerkvliet, B**

'Surveying local government and authority in contemporary Vietnam', in B J T Kerkvliet and D G Marr (eds), *Beyond Hanoi: Local Government in Vietnam*, ISEAS and NIAS, Singapore and Copenhagen, 1–27.

— 'Agrarian policy renovation in Vietnam from the bottom-up', *Taiwan Journal of Southeast Asian Studies* 1, 19–36.

**Kerkvliet, B and D G Marr#**

*Beyond Hanoi: Local Government in Vietnam*, ISEAS and NIAS, Singapore and Copenhagen, 356 pp.

**Lambrecht, C**

'Oxymoronic development: The military as benefactor in the border regions of Burma', in C Duncan (ed.), *Civilizing the Margins: Southeast Asian Government Policies for the Development of Minorities*, Cornell University Press, Ithaca, 150–81.

— 'Seeing beyond ethnicity in the exploitation of Kachin State', *Mekong Newsletter* 6(1), 13–16. [in Japanese]

**Mathieson, D S**

'Myanmar–Thailand', in P Calvert (ed.), *Border and Territorial Disputes of the World*, 4th edition, John Harper, London, 234–35.

**Mathieson, D S and M Keegan\***

'A black day in Burma/Myanmar: 30 May 2003' in D S Mathieson and R J May (eds), *The Illusion of Progress. The Political Economy of Reform in Burma/Myanmar*, Crawford House Australia, Adelaide, 275–307.

**Mathieson, D S and R J May (eds)**

*The Illusion of Progress. The Political Economy of Reform in Burma/Myanmar*, Crawford House Australia, Adelaide, 307 pp.

— 'Introduction: The illusion of progress in Burma/Myanmar', in D S Mathieson and R J May (eds), *The Illusion of Progress. The Political Economy of Reform in Burma/Myanmar*, Crawford House Australia, Adelaide, 1–16.

**May, R J**

see also D Hegarty et al., SSGM Project, Non-Divisional Groups

— 'Weak states, collapsed states, broken-backed states and kleptocracies: General concepts and Pacific realities', *The New Pacific Review/La Nouvelle Revue du Pacifique* 2(1), 35–58. [2003]

— *State and Society in Papua New Guinea: The First Twenty-Five Years* [new edition], Australian National University E-Press, Canberra, 458 pp.

- 'Malaysia–Philippines (Sabah)', in P Calvert (ed.), *Border and Territorial Disputes of the World*, 4th edition, John Harper, London, 232–34.
- Papua New Guinea', in C Morrison (ed.), *Asia Pacific Security Outlook 2004*, Japan Center for International Exchange, Tokyo, 147–52.
- 'Why is the Pacific not peaceful? Examining internal conflicts in Melanesia', in D F Anwar, H Bouvier, G Smith and R Tol (eds), *Violent Internal Conflicts in Asia Pacific: Histories, Political Economies and Policies*, Yayasan Obor Indonesia, Jakarta, 120–33.

**O'Collins, M**

Excerpt from 'Capacity, dignity and choice', *Aged Care Nursing in Focus* (E-Bulletin, Australian Government Aged Care Nursing Scholarship Scheme: Aged Care Support Systems) 2, 9.

**Pedersen, M**

'The world according to Burma's military rulers', in D S Mathieson and R J May (eds), *The Illusion of Progress. The Political Economy of Reform in Burma/Myanmar*, Crawford House Australia, Adelaide, 85–136.

**Quimpo, N**

Review of *Popular Development and Democracy: Case Studies with Rural Dimensions in the Philippines, Indonesia and Kerala*, by O Törnquist, Centre for Development and the Environment, Oslo, 2002, *Journal of Contemporary Asia* 34(2), 277–78.

**Ray, B**

- 'Least developing countries of the South Pacific: Future in a globalised economy and unipolar world', in N N Vohra (ed.), *India and Australasia: History, Culture and Society*, Shipra, New Delhi, 331–62.
- 'Chassis and wheels, but no engine: Development issues in the South Pacific', *International Journal for Development Issues* 3(2) 57–80

**Regan, A**

see SSGM Project, Non-Divisional Groups

**Rudland, E**

'Health, HIV and the state in Myanmar', in D S Mathieson and R J May (eds), *The Illusion of Progress. The Political Economy of Reform in Burma/Myanmar*, Crawford House Australia, Adelaide 163–199.

**Shand, R**

'Accelerating growth through globalization of Indian agriculture' in V McWaters and D Templeton (eds), *Adoption of ACIAR Project Outputs: Studies of Projects Completed in 1999–2000*, ACIAR, Canberra, October, 9–22.

**Thawngmung, A M\***

*Behind the Teak Curtain. Authoritarianism, Agricultural Policies and Political Legitimacy in Rural Burma/Myanmar*, Kegan Paul, London, 250 pp.

- 'Agricultural implementation processes in Burma/Myanmar: Problems and limitations', in D S Mathieson and R J May (eds), *The Illusion of Progress. The Political Economy of Reform in Burma/Myanmar*, Crawford House Australia, Adelaide, 200–21.

**Tomba, L**

see Contemporary China Centre, Division of Society and Environment

**Wilson, T**

- 'An Australian perspective on a transitional period in Myanmar: May 2000–2002', in D S Mathieson and R J May (eds), *The Illusion of Progress. The Political Economy of Reform*, Crawford House Australia, Adelaide, 65–84.
- 'Give Burma another chance', *The Diplomat* 3(1), 33–34.



## STAFF

### **Head of Department and Professor**

B J T Kerkvliet, BA(Whitman), MA, PhD(Wis)

### **Professor**

H Crouch, BA(Melb), MA(Bom), PhD(Monash)

### **Senior Fellow**

R J May, MEd(Syd), DPhil(Oxf)

### **Fellows**

S Dinnen, LLB(Hons)(Strath), MA(Sheff), PhD(ANU) [jointly with SSGM]

A J Regan, LLB(Adel) [jointly with SSGM]

### **Research Fellows**

A Brown, BA(Hons), MA(ANU), PhD(Murdoch)

G Fealy, BA(Hons)(Monash), PhD(Monash) [jointly with FAS]

H Hermanns, BA(Hons)(Bonn), MA(Dunelm), PhD(Newcastle-upon-Tyne)

L Tomba, BA(Venice) PhD(San Marino) [jointly with CCC]

### **ANU Fellows in Southeast Asian Studies**

C Lambrecht, Yale University [until August]

B Welsh, Johns Hopkins University, Washington

### **Joint Departmental and Contemporary China Centre Associate**

Dr X L Ding, Hong Kong University of Science and Technology

### **Research Assistants**

A M Ley, BA(Melb), DipEd(Melb), MA(ANU)

T T Pham, BA(UQ)

### **Administrative Staff**

B Fraser

### **Visiting Fellows and Department Visitors**

Dr C Barlow, formerly ANU

Dr C Collier, formerly ANU

Mr A Doronila, Philippines

Dr P Elder, Canberra

Ms Natalie Hicks, formerly ANU

Mr A Kitthananan, Bristol, UK

Professor J Maurer, Geneva, Switzerland

Emeritus Professor M O'Collins, Canberra

Mr B Ray, Canberra

Professor D Rosenberg, USA

Dr P Sack, formerly ANU

Dr R Shand, formerly ANU

Dr E St George, formerly ANU

Mr T Wilson, Canberra

# DIVISION OF SOCIETY AND ENVIRONMENT

Reports for 2004

Division of Society and Environment

*Professor Darrell Tryon, Convener*

*Dr Glenn Summerhayes, Deputy Convener*

Department of Anthropology

*Professor Mark Mosko, Head*

Department of Archaeology and Natural History

*Dr Glenn Summerhayes, Head*

Department of Human Geography

*Professor Katherine Gibson, Head*

Department of Linguistics

*Professor Andrew Pawley, Head*

Contemporary China Centre

*Professor Jonathan Unger, Head*

Gender Relations Centre

*Professor Margaret Jolly, Head*

Centre for Archaeological Research

*Professor Matthew Spriggs, Director*

Graduate Studies in Sustainable Heritage Development

*Adjunct Professor Amareswar Galla, Director*

## **Division of Society and Environment**

<http://rspas/dse/>

## **Department of Anthropology**

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/anthropology/>

### ***The Asia Pacific Journal of Anthropology***

<http://www.tandf.co.uk/journals/titles/14442213.asp>

### ***PLEC Project***

<http://www.unu.edu/env/plec/>

### ***Thai-Yunnan Project Bulletin***

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/anthropology/thai-yunnan.php>

## **Department of Archaeology and Natural History**

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/anh/>

## **Department of Human Geography**

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/humgeog/>

## **Department of Linguistics**

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/linguistics>

### ***Pacific Linguistics***

<http://pacling.anu.edu.au>

## **Contemporary China Centre**

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/ccc/>

### ***The China Journal***

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/ccc/journal.htm>

## **Gender Relations Centre**

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/grc/>

### ***Working Papers***

<http://rspas/grc/publications.html#working>

## **Centre for Archaeological Research**

<http://car.anu.edu.au>

## **Graduate Studies in Sustainable Heritage Development**

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/heritage/>

For more information about the research profiles and additional activities of academic staff, see

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/about.php>

[http://rspas.anu.edu.au/annual\\_reports/](http://rspas.anu.edu.au/annual_reports/)

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/booklets/dor2003.pdf>

# DIVISION OF SOCIETY AND ENVIRONMENT

The Division of Society and Environment is the largest division in the Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, with 36 academic staff, 107 postgraduate students and 88 Visiting Fellows engaged in research that ranges over the whole Asia–Pacific region. It consists of four departments (Anthropology, Archaeology and Natural History, Human Geography, Linguistics) and two centres (Contemporary China, Gender Relations).

The Division is also home to the Centre for Archaeological Research (CAR) and the Centre for Research on Language Change (CRLC), and administers the Resource Management in Asia Pacific Program (RMAP), the United Nations University Project on People, Land and Environmental Change (PLEC), the Land Management Group (LMG), the Transformation of Communist Systems Project, the Graduate Studies in Sustainable Heritage Development Program and the Thai-Yunnan Project.

The main focus of the Division has been on the national research priorities as they apply to the social sciences and the humanities. Human impact on the environment, both historical and contemporary, and major changes in the societies of the Asia–Pacific region, are central concerns. The breadth of the Division enables research on contemporary issues such as trans-national migration, political instability and governance, access to resources, food security, employment, reproductive health and HIV/AIDS to be informed by basic research into environmental history, marine and climate change, tropical ecosystems, faunal extinction, and language and cultural endangerment and loss. A major goal of this research is to contribute to the shaping of a sustainable social and natural environment across the Asia–Pacific region.

Geographically, the Division's fieldwork program covers the whole Asia–Pacific region, with research concentrated at present on cultures and societies of China, Hong Kong, Taiwan, Myanmar, Thailand, Laos, Cambodia, Vietnam, Indonesia, the Philippines, East Timor, Papua New Guinea, Solomon Islands, Vanuatu, New Caledonia, Fiji, French Polynesia and Palau in Micronesia.

In 2004 applications for external funds from the Division were again successful, generating a total of \$2,786,059. This included five ARC Discovery grants and three ARC Linkage grants from Divisional members and their collaborators totalling \$1,681,787 for the year.

This year there have been two academic appointments: Dr Jeff Marck in Linguistics and Dr Richard Eves in Gender Relations Centre.

Professor Darrell Tryon received France's highest decoration, Chevalier de la Légion d'Honneur.

Professor Mark Mosko was elected a Fellow of the Australian Academy of the Social Sciences.

The high quality of the work of the support staff of the Division was recognised once again in the form of RSPAS General Staff Development Awards to Paul Brugman, Amanda Kennedy and Tracy Harwood. The 25-Year Service Medallion acknowledging the commitment and achievement of current staff members who have worked at ANU for at least 25 years was awarded to six members of the Division: Peter Bellwood, Ann Buller, Jeannette Coombes, Geoff Hope, Annegret Schemberg and Darrell Tryon.

A number of areas in the Division organised major domestic and international conferences during the year, details of which are provided on the Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies web site: [http://rspas.anu.edu.au/annual\\_reports/](http://rspas.anu.edu.au/annual_reports/) under the heading Collaboration and Outreach.

Postgraduate training in the Division has continued to be strengthened during 2004, with an intake of 21. In 2004, the Division had 106 PhD, one MPhil and two Summer Research scholars. Two degrees were conferred.

## DIVISIONAL STAFF

### **Convener and Professor**

D T Tryon, MA(Cant), PhD, FAASA

### **Deputy Convener**

G R Summerhayes, BA, MA(Sydney), DipEd(Sydney Teachers College), PhD(La Trobe)

### **Administrator**

A Buller

## DEPARTMENT OF ANTHROPOLOGY

Several Department members received notable formal distinctions in 2004. Nicholas Tapp was promoted to the rank of Professor, Dr Alan Rumsey was elected Fellow of the Academy of the Humanities in Australia, and Professor Mark Mosko was elected Fellow of the Academy of the Social Sciences in Australia.

Members of the Department were successful in attracting substantial research funding. Dr Andy Kipnis was awarded an ARC Discovery Grant to investigate contemporary education in the People's Republic of China. Dr Andrew McWilliam was awarded an ARC Linkage Grant in collaboration with staff in the ANU School of Law. Professor Mark Mosko was awarded a research grant for fieldwork in Papua New Guinea by the Wenner-Gren Foundation for Anthropological Research. Dr Rumsey secured additional funding for his ARC Discovery 'Chanted tales' project from Cultura Senza Frontiere, and he was awarded an ARC Linkage Grant enabling PNG anthropologist Joseph Ketan to joint the project in Canberra during 2005. Professor Nicholas Tapp received a research grant from the International Council for Canadian Studies to continue his investigations of the Hmong diaspora.



*Alan Rumsey and Andrew Noma transcribe a chanted tale.*



*Professor Fox looks at Ahmad Kusworo's PhD thesis on the day of submission.*

During 2004, Department members published several books. Dr Michael Young's magisterial *Malinowski: Odyssey of an Anthropologist 1880–1920* (Volume I) was published by Yale University Press. Professor Nicholas Tapp co-edited two volumes: *The Hmong of Australia* with G Lee (Pandanus Books), and *The Hmong/Miao in Asia* with J Michaud, C Culas and G Lee (Silkworm Books). Dr Philip Taylor also published two books this year: *Goddess on the Rise: Pilgrimage and Popular Religion in Vietnam* (University of Hawai'i Press), and *Social Inequality in Vietnam and the Challenges to Reform* (Institute of Southeast Asian Studies).

Four PhD students submitted their theses for examination in 2004 (David Cooper, Ahmad Kusworo, Ian Scales, Nguyen van Suu). The Department once again enrolled a large number of high-quality PhD scholars from Australia and overseas, and a long list of distinguished scholars joined the Department temporarily as Visitors and Visiting Fellows.

Dr Philip Taylor was elected President of the Vietnam Studies Association of Australia. Professor Mark Mosko served as Chair of the Association for Social Anthropology in Oceania.

Departmental IT Advisor, Mr Ben Cauchi, installed a new computer network across the Department centred on a new Canon photocopier machine, and state-of-the-art desktop computers were provided to all staff and students.

The Department collaborates with the United Nations University in continuing the People, Land and Environmental Change (PLEC) project that was coordinated from the Department between 1993 and 2002. Emeritus Professor Harold Brookfield and Ms Helen Parsons continued to produce two issues of the electronic periodical *PLEC News and Views* and 23 issues of the information bulletin, *PLECserv*, which provides reports and abstracts of selected articles of interest to specialists in rural development.

In collaboration with the School of Archaeology and Anthropology in the Faculty of Arts, the Department published three issues of *The Asia Pacific Journal of Anthropology* (TAPJA) under the new publishing and marketing arrangement with Taylor and Francis, which has significantly increased circulation.

## Prizes, Honours and Awards

Dr N Haley won the 2002 J G Crawford Prize for Academic Excellence for an outstanding PhD Thesis.

Mr Y Kosaka was awarded a Japanese Alumni Scholarship for 2005–2006.

Professor M Mosko was elected Fellow of the Academy of the Social Sciences in Australia.

Ms S Price received the 2003 Praxis Award of the Washington Association of Professional Anthropologists, awarded at the American Anthropological Association (AAA) annual meeting in Chicago, November 2003.

Dr A Scott was commended for contribution to education in the ACT Volunteer of the Year Awards, presented May 2004.



*Kathy Robinson speaks at the Indonesia Update.*

## POSTGRADUATE EDUCATION AND RESEARCH

### Doctoral Degree Conferred and Thesis Topic

**Warouw, J N**

Assuming modernity: Migrant industrial workers in Tangerang, Indonesia

### Doctoral Students and Research Topics

**Alesich, S**

Local perspectives of development in relation to an AusAID project in Southeast Sulawesi

**Asche, W**

Regional autonomy and tradition in Bikomi (West Timor)

**Bai, Z (J)**

The construction of local ethnic identity: The Bai people in Dali, Yunnan, China

**Bexley, A**

Ukun rasik aan: Self sufficiency and identity in East Timor

**Butterworth, D**

Learning to live with dualism: A phenomenological analysis of cosmology and epistemology in Rotinese society

**Cairns, M**

Fallow management innovations by a warring village in the Himalayan Foothills: The case of Khonoma, Nagaland and the role of Alder in its survival strategy

**Cao, N**

Christian communities in Wenzhou City, Southeast China

**Panyagaew, V**

Women's access to institutional Buddhism in Thailand

**Chareonthichai, T**

The fragrance of the Frangipani: Sensing the symbols in Luang Prabang

**Cooper, D**

Laskona life: History, identity, and modernity on Lambom Island, Papua New Guinea

**Curnow, J**

Alternative economic development in Indonesia

**Diana, A**

Authority, space and ethnic agency across the Lao-China border: The Tai Lue case

**Dragojlovic, A**

Balinese notion of belonging and movement

**Emde, S**

Gender, ethnicity and nationalism in post-colonial Fiji

**Haughton, J K**

Cooperatives and community development in SE Asia

**Hess, S**

Perceptions of landscape and concepts of the person in Vanua Lava (Vanuatu)

**High, H**

Lao PDR: Development and governance

**Immajati, Y**

Women, household livelihood and armed conflict

**Indraswari, I**

Life strategies of urban households

**Kemp, J**

Study of oral performance traditions, witchcraft/ sorcery and land tenure among the Hewa

**Khin, M**

Burmese women: Gender, identity and politics

**Kirkup, P**

Education in French Polynesia

**Kitada, Y**

Ethnography of childhood: Child labourers in the Philippines

**Knapp, R**

The role of time conceptions in the process of intercultural communication with people of the Unggai-Bena, Papua New Guinea

**Kosaka, Y**

The modernization of traditional currency by the Tolai in the East New Britain Province, Papua New Guinea

**Kusworo, A**

Natural resource management in Lampung, South Sumatra

**Leonard, A H**

The surfers of Kuta, Bali

**Lickorish, M**

Forbidden histories, unmarked difference: Ethnic memory and state ideology in the reproduction of Manchu identity



**Lim, A**

Between compliance and resistance: Women and the state in Hong Kong and Singapore

**Lim, C H**

The practice of Chinese medicine in Singapore

**Liu, C-Y T**

Men, women and domesticity under Japanese colonial rule (1895–1945): A case study in chiao-a-tou in Taiwan

**Lockwood, A**

Oral performance traditions in the Bogala region of the Southern Highlands Province, PNG

**Mahmud, M**

Politeness and gender: Comparing male and female communicative acts in Bugis community

**Maibala, B**

Gift exchange in the contemporary Trobriand ethnoscope: A case study of remittance and kinship ties among Trobrianders in Port Moresby and Kiriwina in Papua New Guinea

**Mayes, W**

Young professionals in Vientiane, Lao PDR

**Neonbasu, G**

Oral traditions of the Atoni of Timor, ideas of origin and conception of life

**Panyagaew, W**

Tai/Thai culture under modernity

**Pellu, L**

The remnants of an exile: The social stratification of Lando Domain, Eastern Roti

**Riebe, I**

Witchcraft moots among the Kalam of the New Guinea Highlands

**Scales, I A**

The social forest: Landowners, development conflict and the state in Solomon Islands

**Seran, H Y**

Tetun of Timor: The guardian peoples of Wehali

**Siregar, W**

Getting representation in the parliament: Study on the struggle of Indonesian women to increase their numbers in the national, provincial and local parliament 2004

**Soares, D**

Branching from the trunk: East Timorese perceptions of nationalism in transition

**Suu, N van**

Contending views and conflicts over land in the Red River Delta since decollectivization

**Wright, J**

Wind, stone and hardworking women: Gender modernity and identity in Jeju-do, South Korea

**Yeh, S-L**

Gender and power among the Amis of Taiwan: Changes and continuity

**Zamhari, A**

Sufism and *pesantren*: A study on the Tasawwuf of Alghazali and its intellectual response in the *pesantren* tradition

## PUBLICATIONS

### In-house Periodicals

*The Asia Pacific Journal of Anthropology* (TAPJA)

(distributed by Taylor and Francis Group)

**Aoki, E\***

“Center” and “periphery” in oral historiography in a peripheral area in Southeast Indonesia’, in Shinji Yamashita and J S Eades (eds), *Globalization in Southeast Asia*, Berghahn Books, Oxford and New York, 145–164.

**Bai, J**

‘Kinship studies from gender perspective’, *Yunnan Social Sciences* 4, 84–88. [in Chinese]

— ‘Gender identity of women in globalization’, in Yang Guocai (ed.), *Discipline Building of Women’s Studies and Minority Women Research*, Yunnan Minority Press, Kunming, 82–90. [in Chinese]

— ‘Rituals, power and gender in a Yi community’, *Gender Journal* 1(1), 22–24. [in Chinese]

**Bergendorff, S\***

‘The Mekeo sorcerer and his magic’, *The Asia Pacific Journal of Anthropology* 4(1/2), 72–87.

**Boellstorff, T\***

‘Gay language and Indonesia: Registering belonging’, *Journal of Linguistic Anthropology* 14(2), 248–268.

— ‘Playing back the nation: Waria, Indonesian transvestites’, *Cultural Anthropology* 19(2), 159–195.

— ‘The emergence of political homophobia in Indonesia: Masculinity and national belonging’, *Ethnos: Journal of Anthropology* 69(4), 465–486.

— ‘Zines and zones of desire: Mass mediated love, national romance, and sexual citizenship in gay Indonesia’, *Journal of Asian Studies* 63(2), 367–402.

**Boellstorff, T\* and J Lindquist\***

‘Bodies of emotion: Rethinking culture and emotion through Southeast Asia’, *Ethnos: Journal of Anthropology* 69(4), 437–444.

**Brookfield, H**

Review of *People and Forests: Yunnan Swidden Agriculture in Human-ecological Perspective*, by Yin Shaoting, Education Publishing House, Kunming, Yunnan, 2001, translated by Magnus Fiskesjö, *PLEC News and Views* NS 4, 16–17.

**Brookfield, H and H Parsons****PLECserv**

‘Upstream and downstream: Water resources in a Thai valley’, October 27. [2003]

— ‘A more hopeful view of Africa’, January 20.

— ‘Old practices are the best for conservation in highland Peru’, February 3.

— ‘Mobilizing social capital: Finding workable strategies for sustainable development’, February 18.

— ‘Virtuous goals and ignoring history can lead to trouble’, March 4.

— ‘What happens to households and their crops when working people die of AIDS?’, March 18.

— ‘Why don’t China’s farmers grow more timber?’, April 1.

— ‘Innovating for a sustainable future: Farming fine-tuned to an old land’, April 15.

— ‘Farmers develop practical biodiversity conservation strategies’, April 29.

— ‘The problem and challenge of participatory plant breeding’, May 13.

— ‘Conservation and conflict in a poor region of a poor country’, May 27.

— ‘Resourceful strategies for sustaining soil nutrient levels’, June 9.

— ‘Enduring hardship for survival: Landless migrant workers in eastern India’, June 23.

— ‘Doing biodiversity research in a poor country’, July 8.

— ‘Cautionary wisdom in interpreting natural resource management’, July 21.

— ‘After the burn: Mitigating global climate change through alternative land uses’, August 11.

— ‘State intervention in land tenure — not easy and not sufficient’, September 8.

— ‘Village-level development initiatives depend on social networking’, September 22.

— ‘Promoting wood as a crop in Haiti: An effective model’, September 28.

— ‘Guatemalan small-scale producers lead export production of vegetables and fruit’, October 13.

- 'Escaping one set of problems in Bangladesh: Creating others', October 28.
- 'Globalizing fresh fruit production: Life at the bottom end of the supply chain', November 10.
- 'Carving out livelihoods in Mosquitia', November 23.
- 'Science and myth in the making of environmental policy on a Himalayan scale', December 08.

**Chamsanit, V**

'Settling the debate on Bhikkhun I ordination in Thailand. Why is it difficult?', *8th Sakyadhita International Conference on Buddhist Women*, Seoul, Korea, 27/06/2004, 223–232.

**Duncan, C\***

- 'From development to empowerment: Changing Indonesian government policies toward indigenous minorities', in C R Duncan (ed.), *Civilizing the Margins: Southeast Asian Government Policies for the Development of Minorities*, Cornell University Press, New York, London, 86–115.
- 'Legislating modernity among the marginalized', in C R Duncan (ed.), *Civilizing the Margins: Southeast Asian Government Policies for the Development of Minorities*, Cornell University Press, New York, London, 1–23.

**Earl, C\***

'Leisure and social mobility in Ho Chi Minh City', in P Taylor (ed.), *Social Inequality in Vietnam and the Challenges to Reform*, ISEAS, Singapore, 351–379.

**Haley, N**

'A failed election: The case of the Koroba – Lake Kapiago open electorate', in P Gibbs, N Haley and A McLeod, *Politicking and Voting in the Highlands: The 2002 Papua New Guinea National Elections, State, Society and Governance in Melanesia Discussion Paper 2004/1* Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, 16–26.

**Hess, S**

Review of *Oceanic Socialities and Cultural Forms: Ethnographies of Experience*, edited by I Hoëm and S Roalkvam, Berghahn, Oxford, 2003, *The Asia Pacific Journal of Anthropology*, 5(2), 192–194.

**Ishii, M\***

'Reconstruction or dissolution: The shifting ethnicity of the Kadayan of northern Sarawak', in Toh Goda (ed.), *Postcolonialism and Local Politics in Southeast Asia*, New Day, Quezon City, Philippines, 249–276.

**James, H**

- 'King Solomon's judgment', *National Bureau of Asian Research Analysis* 15(1), 55–66.
- 'Myanmar's international relations strategy: The search for security', *Contemporary Southeast Asia* 26(3), 530–553.
- 'Trade, culture and society in Thailand before 1200 AD', *Journal of the Siam Society* 91, 1–73.
- Review of *Civil Society in Asia*, edited by D Schak and W Hudson, Ashgate, Aldershot, 2003, *Political Studies Review* 2(1), 112–13.

**Kipnis, A**

see also Contemporary China Centre, below

- Review of *Gender's Place: Feminist Anthropologies of Latin America*, edited by R Montoya, L Frazier and J Hurtig, Palgrave, New York, 2002, *American Anthropologist* 106(4), 769–770.
- Review of *Religion in China Today*, by D L Overmyer, Cambridge University Press 2003, *The China Journal* 52, 129–131.
- Review of *The Promise of the Revolution: Stories of Fulfillment and Struggle in China's Hinterland*, by D B Wright, Rowman and Littlefield, Lanham, Maryland, 2003, *The China Journal* 51, 146–147.

**Lee, G\***

'Culture and settlement: The present situation of the Hmong in Australia', in N Tapp and G Y Lee (eds), *The Hmong of Australia: Culture and Diaspora*, Pandanus Books, Canberra, 11–24.

**Lim, C and V Schmidt\***

'Organ transplantation in Singapore: History, problems, and policies', *Social Science and Medicine* 59(10), 2173–2182.

**McElwee, P\***

'Becoming socialist or becoming kinh? Government policies for ethnic minorities in the Socialist Republic of Viet Nam', in C R Duncan (ed.), *Civilizing the Margins: Southeast Asian Government Policies for the Development of Minorities*, Cornell University Press, New York, London, 182–213.

**Miyazaki, H\***

*The Method of Hope: Anthropology, Philosophy, and Fijian Knowledge*, Stanford University Press, California, 198 pp.

**Mosko, M**

'Maipa made me do it', in B V Lal (ed.), *Pacific Places, Pacific Histories*, University of Hawai'i Press, Honolulu, 177–194.

— 'The sons of Akaisa: Myths and rituals of sacred Mekeo chieftainship', *2004 Festival of Austronesian Cultures*, Taitung, 1/08/2004, 81–106.

— Review of *Ethnographic Artifacts: Challenges to a Reflexive Anthropology*, edited by S Jaarsma and M Rohatynski, University of Hawai'i, Honolulu, 2000, *The Australian Journal of Anthropology* 15, 115–17.

**Ogan, E\***

'Bougainville, personal and professional', in B V Lal (ed.), *Pacific Places, Pacific Histories*, University of Hawai'i Press, Honolulu, 120–134.

**Ploeg, A\***

'The German Eipo research project', *Journal de la Société des Océanistes* 118(1), 35–79

**Ratliff, E\***

'Stages in life: Narrative practices and identities of Filipina go-go dancers', *The Asia Pacific Journal of Anthropology* 5(1), 35–48.

**Robinson, K**

'Chandra Jayawardena and the ethical "turn" in Australian anthropology', *Critique of Anthropology* 24(4), 379–402.

— 'Families: Metaphors of nation. Overview', in S Joseph (ed.), *Encyclopedia of Women and Islamic Cultures* 2, Brill, The Netherlands, 154–160.

— 'Gender orders in the Indonesian archipelago', *Kulture: The Indonesian Journal for Muslim Cultures* 2(2), 87–95.

— 'Islam, gender, and politics in Indonesia', in V Hooker and A Saikal (eds), *Islamic Perspectives on the New Millennium*, ISEAS, Singapore, 183–196.

— Review of *Authority and Enterprise among the Peoples of South Sulawesi*, edited by R Tol, K van Dijk and G Acciaioli, KITLV Press, Leiden, 2000, *Anthropological Forum* 14(1), 87–88.

— Review of *Fields of the Lord: Animism, Christian Minorities and State Development in Indonesia*, by L Aragon, University of Hawai'i Press, Honolulu, 2000, *The Australian Journal of Anthropology* 14(3), 418–9.

**Robinson, K, A McWilliam, K Gibson# and D McKay#**

'Negotiating alternative economic strategies for regional development', *Development Bulletin* 65, 46–50.

**Rumsey, A**

'Ethnographic macro-tropes and anthropological theory', *Anthropological Theory* 4(3), 267–298.

— Review of *Becoming Sinners: Christianity and Moral Torment in a Papua New Guinea Society*, by J Robbins, University of California Press, Berkeley, 2000, *Anthropological Quarterly* 77(3), 581–593.

**Scott, M\* and P Chen\***

'English in elementary schools in Taiwan', in P Lee and H Azman (eds), *Global English and Primary Schools: Challenges for Elementary Education*, CAE Press, Melbourne, 51–71.

**Suu, N**

'The politics of land: Inequality in land access and local conflicts in the Red River Delta since decollectivization', in P Taylor (ed.), *Social Inequality in Vietnam and the Challenges to Reform*, ISEAS, Singapore, 270–296.

**Tapp, N**

'Foreword', in Pao Saykao (ed.), *The Root and the Fruit*, Hmongland Publishing Company, USA, 4–5.

— 'Hmong diaspora in Australia', in N Tapp and G Y Lee (eds), *The Hmong of Australia: Culture and Diaspora*, Pandanus Books, Canberra, 59–96.

— 'Hmong places and locality', in S Feuchtwang (ed.), *Making Place: Globalisation and Local Responses in China*, Cavendish, Coogee, NSW, 133–148.

— 'Introduction', in N Tapp and G Y Lee (eds), *The Hmong of Australia: Culture and Diaspora*, Pandanus Books, Canberra, 1–10.

**Tapp, N and G Y Lee\* (eds)**

*The Hmong of Australia: Culture and Diaspora*, Pandanus Books, Canberra, 217 pp.

**Taylor, P**

*Goddess On The Rise: Pilgrimage and Popular Religion in Vietnam*, University of Hawai'i Press, Honolulu, 332 pp.

— 'Introduction: Social inequality in a socialist state', in P Taylor (ed.), *Social Inequality in Vietnam and the Challenges to Reform*, ISEAS, Singapore, 1–40.

— 'Redressing disadvantage or re-arranging inequality? Development interventions and local responses in the Mekong Delta', in P Taylor (ed.), *Social Inequality in Vietnam and the Challenges to Reform*, ISEAS, Singapore, 236–269.

— 'The Goddess, the ethnologist, the folklorist and the cadre: Situating exegesis of Vietnam's folk religion in time and place', *The Australian Journal of Anthropology* 14(3), 383–401.

— 'Vietnam: A personal perspective', *Asia Education Foundation News* 13(1), 6.

**Telban, B and P Roscoe\***

'The people of the lower Arafundi: Tropical foragers of the New Guinea rainforest', *Ethnology* 43(2), 93–115.

**Therik, T**

see also RMAP, Non-Divisional Groups

*Wehali The Female Land: Traditions of a Timorese Ritual Centre*, Pandanus Books, Canberra, 332 pp.

**Timmer, J**

'Government, church, and millenarian critique in the Imyan tradition of the religious (Papua/Irian Jaya, Indonesia)', in H Jebens (ed.), *Cargo, Cult and the Critique of Culture*, University of Hawai'i Press, Honolulu, 117–136.

— 'Melanesia in review: Issues and events, 2003 — West Papua', *Contemporary Pacific* 16(2), 409–419.

— 'Part Three: Conflict dynamics in Eastern Indonesia: Resources, ethnicity and the military', in I Mulloy (ed.), *The Eye of the Cyclone — Issues in Pacific Security*, The Pacific Islands Political Studies Association and University of the Sunshine Coast, Sippy Downs, Queensland, 60–66.

— Review of *Cultures of Secrecy: Reinventing Race in Bush Kaliai Cargo Cults*, by A Lattas, University of Wisconsin Press, USA, 1998, *Bijdragen tot de Taal- Land- en Volkenkunde* 160(4), 411–413.

— Review of *Mono Koame 'wij denken ook'* by J H M C Boelaars and A A C Blom, Centre for Pacific and Asian Studies, Nijmegen University, 2001, *Journal of the Polynesian Society* 113(1), 93–96.

**Tonkinson, R\***

'Encountering the Other: Millenarianism and the permeability of indigenous domains — a Melanesian-Australian comparison', in H Jebens (ed.), *Cargo, Cult, and Culture Critique*, University of Hawai'i Press, Honolulu, 137–156.

**Walter, M**

'Defense of bipedalism', *Human Evolution* 19(1), 19–44.

**Winarto, Y\***

*Seeds of Knowledge: The Beginning of Integrated Pest Management in Java*, Yale University Southeast Asia Studies, Connecticut, 429 pp.

**Young, M**

*Malinowski: Odyssey of an Anthropologist*, Yale University Press, New Haven and London, 690 pp.

— 'Seligman, Charles Gabriel', in V Amit (ed.), *Biographical Dictionary of Social and Cultural Anthropology*, Routledge, London and New York, 456–458.

\* author does not belong to the ANU

# author belongs to another part of the ANU

## STAFF

### **Head of Department and Professor**

M Mosko, BA(California, Santa Barbara), MA, PhD(Minnesota) FASSA

### **Senior Fellows**

K Robinson, BA(Syd), PhD(ANU)

A Rumsey, BA, MA, PhD(Chicago)

N Tapp, BA(Hons), MA, PhD(Lond)

### **Fellow**

A Kipnis, BA(Dartmouth), MA, PhD(North Carolina)

[joint appointment with Contemporary China Centre]

### **Research Fellows**

A McWilliam, BA, BLitt, PhD(ANU)

P Taylor, BA(Hons)(Sydney), PhD(ANU)

J Timmer, MA(Amsterdam), PhD(Nijmegen)

[joint appointment with State, Society and Governance in Melanesia Project]

### **Postdoctoral Fellows**

N Haley, BA(UQ), BA(Hons)(Macquarie), PhD(ANU)

C Saroca, BA(Hons), PhD(Newcastle)

### **Administrative Staff**

F Castles

S Donohue [to 1 October 2004]

B Cauchi

### **Research Assistant**

L Hambly, BA(Hons)(ANU)

### **Technical Officer**

G Kildea

### **Southeast Asian Studies Fellowships Program**

T Dao, University of Washington, USA

D Hanh, University of Washington, USA

## **PLEC Project**

Emeritus Professor H Brookfield

Ms M Brookfield

Ms H Parsons

## ***Visiting Fellows and Departmental Visitors***

Mr J Darling, Canberra

Ms M Freeman, Canberra

Emeritus Professor M Groves, Canberra

Ms A Hermkens, The Netherlands

Dr R Hide, Canberra

Dr H James, Canberra

Ms K Kato, Washington State University, USA

Dr J Keil, Carleton University, Canada

Professor T Kumano, Kansai University, Japan

Emeritus Professor C Macknight, Canberra

Mr N Macdonald, Canberra

Ms S Price, Manila

Ms L Quanmin, Kunming University, China

Assoc Professor M Rohatynskyj, University of Guelph, Ontario

Dr A Scott, Canberra

Professor Y Shaoting, Yunnan University, China

Ms A Siriphon, Chiangmai University, Thailand

Dr B Telban, Scientific Research Centre of the Slovene, Slovenia

Dr M Vischer, University of Melbourne, Melbourne

Dr M Walter, Devon, UK

Mr A Wessel, University of Vienna

Dr M Young, Canberra

## **DEPARTMENT OF ARCHAEOLOGY AND NATURAL HISTORY**

2004 was an outstandingly productive year for the Department with the awarding of four ARC Discovery Grants, an ARC Linkage Grant, a Major Equipment Committee Grant and success within the ARC Research Networks program. These grants expanded the Department's staff considerably, adding four new postdoctoral fellows, and have allowed us to initiate archaeological projects in new areas of Southeast Asia and the Pacific as well as to continue current research projects. New projects were commenced in Vietnam, the Galapagos Islands, Papua New Guinea, Vanuatu and East Timor.

A joint application to the Major Equipment Committee (MEC) by members of Department of Archaeology and Natural History, RSPAS, and the School of Archaeology and Anthropology, The Faculties, secured \$104,000 of new microscope and digital imaging equipment for archaeological and palaeoecological applications.

A successful application to the ARC Special Research Initiative program to bring together archaeologists and palaeoenvironmentalists in a Research Network titled 'Sustainable futures through understanding past human responses to environmental change' resulted in a merger of three other Network proposals, and an application to the ARC Research Networks scheme under the banner of the 'Environmental futures network',



*Sue O'Connor on the road home from the Lachitu site, Sandaun Province, PNG.*



*Andy Fairbairn records the Taora excavation, Sandaun Province, PNG.*



which aims to bring together specialists with a wide range of research interests. ANH members Matthew Spriggs and Simon Haberle are represented in the Network, Haberle as a member of the Executive Management Board.

Dr Sue O'Connor and Ms Katherine Szabó were awarded an ARC Discovery grant 'Transformations and persistence in the Holocene in East Timor: Unpacking the Island Southeast Asian Neolithic and Metal Age cultural packages' to continue research in East Timor. Professor Matthew Spriggs and Dr Stuart Bedford were also awarded an ARC Discovery grant 'Northern Vanuatu as a Pacific crossroads: The archaeology of discovery, interaction and the emergence of the ethnographic present'. Drs Simon Haberle, Janelle Stevenson and Mike Macphail received a University Small Grant to investigate the potential of using microscopic dung fungi to examine the timing of the introduction of pig to the island of New Guinea.

Ms Sarah Phear and Ms Katherine Szabó submitted their doctoral theses. Ms H Hung, Mr B Marwick, Mr N Oliveira and Mr R Reser joined the Department as PhD scholars.

## Research Highlights

Dr Sue O'Connor, Dr Andy Fairbairn, Dr Glenn Summerhayes and Professor Geoff Hope began fieldwork on the north coast of New Guinea in the Vanimo area, marking the Department's return to mainland PNG after more than a decade.

Professor Matthew Spriggs co-directed with Dr Stuart Bedford of NZ Historic Places Trust a salvage excavation at a newly discovered Lapita-age burial site at Teouma on Efate Island, Vanuatu, funded by the Department and by the Pacific Biological Foundation.

Professor Geoff Hope initiated a coring program in Lake Inlay, central Burma as part of his collaborative ARC project with Dr Alan Thorne. Professor Hope also continued his work with the Natural Systems Recovery Group monitoring the impact of the ACT bushfires on peat bogs and wetlands, and completed a review of the vegetation history along a transect from Siberia to the subantarctic.



*Matiu Prebble and colleagues have landed from the Tuhaa Pae II, Rimatara, Austral Islands, French Polynesia.*

Dr Simon Haberle and Professor Atholl Anderson began a four year Discovery Grant project titled 'Stepping-stones or barrier: The movement and impact of people throughout the far eastern Pacific Islands', to focus on the remote islands of the far eastern Pacific Ocean, with particular attention to the notion of these islands as pristine and unspoilt at the time of European discovery.

Dr Judith Cameron and Professor Peter Bellwood, with archaeologists from the Institute of Archaeology, Viet Nam, and conservators from the National Museum of Australia, began work on an extensive Dongson burial site at Dong Xa, 50 km south east of Hanoi, recovering a fabric shroud and other burial goods.

Dr Alan Watchman obtained the first uranium series age determinations for rock varnishes in Australia, opening the way for the development of a new method of dating rock engravings with worldwide applications. In collaboration with Maxime Aubert (RSES), Watchman is experimenting with laser ablation ICPMS and sequential extraction procedures to measure the uranium and thorium isotopic compositions of rock surface coatings.

PhD student Kimberley Owens located the first European settlement site on Lord Howe Island, using the ground-penetrating radar obtained by the Department in the 2003 MEC grant. PhD student Adam Brumm excavated at Mata Menge, an important Pleistocene site in Flores, with Professor Mike Morwood and Dr Aziz, obtaining the largest in situ sample of middle Pleistocene stone artefacts yet found in Southeast Asia.

## **Prizes, Honours and Awards**

Professor A Anderson received a Centenary Medal in the Easter Monday Honours List.

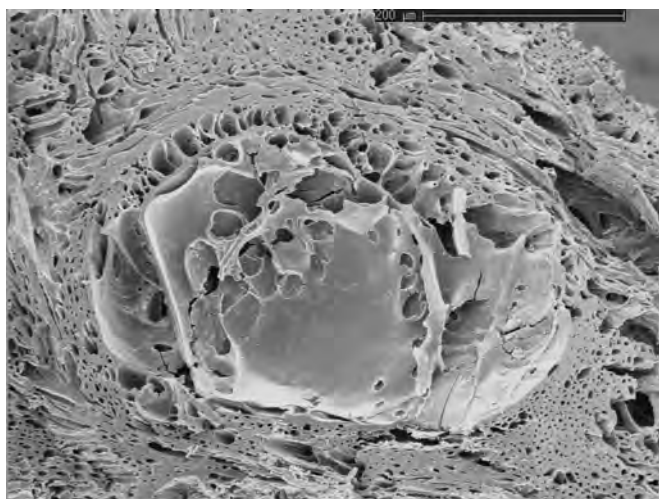
Dr Sue O'Connor won the Alumni Award for Best Paper at the Australian Archaeology Conference hosted by the University of New England, December 2004.

Professor Matthew Spriggs was declared one of 17 Australian Citation Laureates across the Arts and Sciences by Thomson-ISI.



to be scanned

*Geoff Hope and crew set out to collect a pollen core, Lake Inlay, Shan State, Burma.*



SEM image of a 2,000 year-old specimen of Terminalia (Sea Almond) shell from a Solomon Islands archaeological site. (Photo by Andy Fairbairn)

## POSTGRADUATE EDUCATION AND RESEARCH

### Doctoral Students and Research Topics

**Brumm, A**

Early hominin behaviour and cognition in Southeast Asia: The Mata Menge site, Central Flores, East Indonesia

**Garling, S**

Post-Lapita transitions in the Tanga Islands, New Ireland Province: Colonisation and interaction in an island environment

**Harvey, T**

The cross of changes? An archaeology of 19th Century Protestant colonialism on Rarotonga, Cook Islands

**Heinsohn, T E**

Secret life of the cuscus and cassowary: The crypto-anthropogenic factor and zoogeographic interpretation in the Indo-Australian Archipelago 1850–2004

**Kewibu, V**

Archaeology of the northern D'Entrecasteaux group, Milne Bay Province, PNG

**Hung, H**

The archaeology of neolithic interaction between Taiwan and the northern Philippines

**Marwick, B**

Stone artefact technology during the late Pleistocene and Holocene in northwest Thailand

**Mijares, A**

Archaeological research in the Cagayan Valley, northern Luzon, Philippines

**Oliveira, N V**

Food production and the agricultural transition in East Timor: A palaeobotanical approach

**Owens, K**

Farmers, fishers and whalers: The settlement landscape of Lord Howe Island

**Phear, S**

Landscape archaeology in the Western Pacific

**Prebble, M**

Ra'au a te mau fenua tuha'a pae i te tau matamua: A contribution to the biogeography, palaeoecology and archaeobotany of the Austral Islands (French Polynesia)

**Reser, R**

A view from the Stone Country: Analysis of Victoria River district rock-art in Gregory National Park

**Ryan, E M**

Palaeohealth and subsistence in the Marianas archipelago

**Swete-Kelly, M C**

Agriculture in the Asian Fore-Arc: The archaeology of subsistence cultivars

**Szabó, K**

Technique and practice: Shell working in the western Pacific and Island Southeast Asia

**Young, M**

Organic- and calcareous-walled dinoflagellate cysts from SE Asia–NW Australia: Palaeoenvironmental interpretations over the past (approx) 35ka

**MPhil****Keaney, B S**

An exploration of the Bogong Moth *Agrotis infusa* as a palaeo-environmental and ecosystem measure in montane Australian Capital Territory and New South Wales

**PUBLICATIONS****Ambrose, W**

'A track winding back to an old-fashioned shack', in M Campbell (ed.), *Digging into History: 50 Years of the New Zealand Archaeological Association, Archaeology in New Zealand Special Issue*, 47–52.

**Anderson, A J**

'The age disconformity in AMS radiocarbon results on *Rattus exulans* bone', *New Zealand Journal of Archaeology* 24, 149–156. [2002]

— 'Initial human dispersal in remote Oceania: Pattern and explanation', in C Sand (ed.), *Pacific Archaeology: Assessments and Prospects, Proceedings of the International Conference for the 50th Anniversary of the First Lapita Excavation, Koné-Nouméa 2002, Les Cahiers de l'Archéologie en Nouvelle Calédonie* 15, Service de la Culture et du Patrimoine, Nouméa, 71–84. [2003]

— *Prodigious Birds: Moas and Moa-hunting in Prehistoric New Zealand*, paperback edition, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 256 pp. [2003]

**Anderson, A J, E Conte\*, P V Kirch\* and M Weisler\***

'Archaeological investigations of the Gambier Islands, French Polynesia, 2001', in C Sand (ed.), *Pacific Archaeology: Assessments and Prospects, Proceedings of the International Conference for the 50th Anniversary of the First Lapita Excavation, Koné-Nouméa 2002, Les Cahiers de l'Archéologie en Nouvelle Calédonie* 15, Service de la Culture et du Patrimoine, Nouméa, 343–352. [2003]

— 'Cultural chronology in Mangareva (Gambier Islands), French Polynesia: Evidence from recent radiocarbon dating', *Journal of the Polynesian Society* 112, 119–140. [2003]

— 'Recherches archéologiques aux îles Gambier (2001)', in H Marchesi (ed.), *Bilan de la Recherche Archéologique en Polynésie Française, 2001–2002. Dossier d'Archéologie Polynésienne 2*, Service de la Culture et du Patrimoine, Punaauia, 137–146. [2003]

— 'Fear and loathing on desert islands', in M Campbell (ed.), *Digging into History: 50 Years of the New Zealand Archaeological Association, Archaeology in New Zealand Special Issue*, 55–57.

- ‘Islands of ambivalence’, in S M Fitzpatrick (ed.), *Voyages of Discovery: The Archaeology of Islands*, Praeger, Westport, 252–273.
- ‘Maori’, in *Enciclopedia Archeologica. Americhe–Oceania*, Istituto della Enciclopedia Italiana, Roma, 941–942.
- ‘Shag River Mouth’, in *Enciclopedia Archeologica. Americhe–Oceania*, Istituto della Enciclopedia Italiana, Roma, 977.
- ‘Wairau Bar’, in *Enciclopedia Archeologica. Americhe–Oceania*, Istituto della Enciclopedia Italiana, Roma, 989–990.

**Anderson, A J and T F G Higham\***

‘The age of rat introduction in New Zealand: Further evidence from earthquakes #1, North Otago’, *New Zealand Journal of Archaeology* 24, 135–147. [2002]

**Aubert, M\*, A Watchman, L Gagnon\* and D Arsenault\***

‘Archéologie rupestre du Bouclier Canadien: Potentiel archéométrique’, *Journal of Canadian Archaeology* 28, 51–74.

**Barham, A J, M J Rowland\* and G Hitchcock\***

*Torres Strait Bepotaim: An Overview of Archaeological and Ethnoarchaeological Investigations and Research*, *Memoirs of the Queensland Museum, Cultural Heritage Series* 3 (1), Queensland Museum, Brisbane, 1–72.

**Bellwood, P**

*First Farmers: The Origins of Agricultural Societies*, Blackwell, Malden, USA, 350 pp.

- ‘Colin Renfrew’s emerging synthesis: Farming, languages and genes as viewed from the Antipodes’, in M Jones (ed.), *Traces of Ancestry: Studies in Honour of Colin Renfrew*, The McDonald Institute for Archaeological Research, Cambridge, UK, 31–39.
- ‘The origins and dispersals of agricultural communities in Southeast Asia’, in I Glover and P Bellwood (eds), *Southeast Asia: From Prehistory to History*, Routledge Curzon, London, 21–40.

**Bellwood, P and D Bowdery**

‘Editorial’, in P Bellwood, D Bowdery, R Pearson and J Voelker (eds), *Indo-Pacific Prehistory: The Taipei Papers 1, from the 17th Congress of the Indo-Pacific Prehistory Association*, Taipei, Taiwan, *Bulletin of the Indo-Pacific Prehistory Association* 23, Indo-Pacific Prehistory Association, Canberra, 1. [2003]

- ‘Editorial’, in P Bellwood, D Bowdery, S Keates, L Liu and H Martinsson-Wallin (eds), *Indo-Pacific Prehistory: The Taipei Papers 2, Proceedings of the 17th Congress of the Indo-Pacific Prehistory Association*, Taipei, Taiwan, *Bulletin of the Indo-Pacific Prehistory Association* 24, Indo-Pacific Prehistory Association, Canberra, 1.

**Bellwood, P, J Stevenson, A J Anderson and E Dizon\***

‘Archaeological and palaeoenvironmental research in Batanes and Ilocos Norte provinces, northern Philippines’, in P Bellwood, D Bowdery, R Pearson and J Voelker (eds), *Indo-Pacific Prehistory: The Taipei Papers 1, from the 17th Congress of the Indo-Pacific Prehistory Association*, Taipei, Taiwan, *Bulletin of the Indo-Pacific Prehistory Association* 23, Indo-Pacific Prehistory Association, Canberra, 141–162. [2003]

**Bird, M I\*, G Hope and D Taylor\***

‘Populating PEP II: The dispersal of humans and agriculture through Austral-Asia and Oceania’, in J R Dodson and D Taylor (eds), *Quaternary International* 118–119, 145–163.

**Brumm, A**

‘An axe to grind: Symbolic considerations of stone axe use in ancient Australia’, in N Boivin and M A Owoc (eds), *Soils, Stones and Symbols: Cultural Perceptions of the Mineral World*, Cavendish, Great Britain, 143–163.

- Review of *Painting Culture: The Making of an Aboriginal High Art*, by F R. Myers, Duke University Press, Durham and London, 2002, *Australian Journal of Politics and History* 50(1), 123–24.
- Burley, D V\***, **D W Steadman\*** and **A J Anderson**  
 ‘The volcanic outlier of ‘Ata in Tongan prehistory: Reconsideration of its role and settlement chronology’, *New Zealand Journal of Archaeology* 25, 89–106. [2003]
- Carter, M\***, **A J Barham**, **P Veth\***, **D W Bird\*** **S O’Connor** and **R Bird\***  
 ‘The Murray Islands Archaeological Project: Excavations on Mer and Dauar, eastern Torres Strait’, in I McNiven and M Quinnell (eds), *Torres Strait Archaeology and Material Culture, Memoirs of the Queensland Museum Cultural Heritage Series* 3(1), 163–182.
- Carter, M\***, **P Veth\***, **A J Barham**, **D Bird\***, **S O’Connor** and **R Bird\***  
 ‘Archaeology of the Murray Islands, eastern Torres Strait: Implications for a regional prehistory’, in R Davis (ed), *Woven Histories, Dancing Lives: Torres Strait Islander Identity, Culture and History*, Aboriginal Studies Press, Canberra, 234–258.
- Clarke, J\***, **K Lawrie\***, **A Riesz\***, **A Fitzpatrick\*** and **M K Macphail**  
 ‘Architecture of a rapidly evolving Neogene fluvial system, St. George region, southern Queensland: Implications for salinity management’, in J McPhie and P McGoldrick (eds), *Abstracts of the 17th Australian Geological Convention, Hobart, February 8-13, Geological Society of Australia* 73, 9.  
 — ‘Comparatively rapid fluvial landscape evolution, lower Balonne region, southern Queensland’, in *Australian and New Zealand Geomorphology Group, 11th Conference, Mount Buffalo, February 15-20, ANZGC Occasional Paper* 3, 14.
- Dodson, J R\*** and **M K Macphail**  
 ‘Palynological evidence for aridity events and vegetation change during the Middle Pliocene’, a warm period in southwestern Australia, *Global and Planetary Change* 41, 285–307.
- Eichhorst, T\*** and **K Szabó**  
 ‘*Nerita textilis* Gmelin, 1791: Description and range extension’, *American Conchologist* 32(1), 7–11.
- Fairbairn, A**, **J Near\***, and **D Martinoli\***  
 ‘Macrobotanical investigations of the north, south and KOPAL areas at Çatalhöyük’, in I Hodder (ed.), *Inhabiting Çatalhöyük: Reports from the 1995–1999 Seasons*, McDonald Institute for Archaeological Research/BIAA, 137–201.
- Gagan, M#**, **E Hendy#**, **S Haberle** and **W Hantoro\***  
 ‘Post-glacial evolution of the Indo-Pacific warm pool and El Niño-southern oscillation’, *Quaternary International* 118–119, 27–143.
- Garling, S**  
 ‘Tanga takes the stage: Another model “transitional” site? New evidence and a contribution to the “incised and applied relief tradition” in New Ireland’, in C Sand (ed.), *Pacific Archaeology: Assessments and Prospects, Proceedings of the International Conference for the 50th Anniversary of the First Lapita Excavation, Koné-Nouméa 2002, Les Cahiers de l’Archéologie en Nouvelle Calédonie* 15, Service de la Culture et du Patrimoine, Nouméa, 213–233. [2003]
- Gillespie, R**  
 ‘First and last: Dating people and extinct animals in Australia’, *Australian Aboriginal Studies, Journal of Australian Institute of Aboriginal and Torres Strait Islander Studies* 1, 97–101.
- Glover, I\*** and **P Bellwood**  
 ‘Introduction’, in I Glover and P Bellwood (eds), *Southeast Asia: From Prehistory to History*, Routledge Curzon, London, 1–3.  
 — ‘Retrospect and Prospect’, in I Glover and P Bellwood (eds), *Southeast Asia: From Prehistory to History*, Routledge Curzon, London, 337–345.

— 'Southeast Asia: Foundations for an archaeological history', in I Glover and P Bellwood (eds), *Southeast Asia: From Prehistory to History*, Routledge Curzon, London, 4–20.

**Glover, I\* and P Bellwood (eds)**

*Southeast Asia: From Prehistory to History*, Routledge Curzon, London, 346 pp.

**Golson, J**

'NZAA: The circumstances of its conception, birth and early upbringing', in M Campbell (ed.), *Digging into History: 50 Years of the New Zealand Archaeological Association*, *Archaeology in New Zealand* Special Issue, 27–37.

**Golson, J and J Kennedy**

'Hail to the Chief: A tribute to Bill Solheim', in V Paz (ed.), *Southeast Asian Archaeology: Wilhelm G. Solheim II Festschrift*, University of the Philippines Press, Quezon City, 8–25.

**Haberle, S**

see also Resource Management in Asia Pacific, Non-Divisional Groups

**Haberle, S B David\*, I McNiven\*, R Mitchell\*, M Orr\*, L Brady\* and J Crouch\***

'Badu 15 and Papuan-Austronesian settlement of Torres Strait', *Archaeology in Oceania* 39, 65–78.

**Heinsohn, T E**

'Animal translocation: Long-term human influences on the vertebrate zoogeography of Australasia (natural dispersal versus ethnoploresy)', *Australian Zoologist* 32(3), 351–376. [2003]

— 'Phalangeroids as ethnotramps: A brief history of possums and gliders as introduced species', in R Goldingay and S M Jackson (eds), *The Biology of Australian Possums and Gliders*, Surrey Beatty and Sons, Chipping Norton, 506–526.

— 'Ecological variability in the common spotted cuscus (*Spiloglossus maculatus*) in the Australasian archipelago — a review', in R Goldingay and S M Jackson (eds), *The Biology of Australian Possums and Gliders*, Surrey Beatty and Sons, Chipping Norton, 527–538.

**Henneberg, M\* and A Thorne**

'Flores human may be pathological *Homo sapiens*', *Before Farming* 4, 2–4.

**Higham, T F G\*, R E M Hedges\*, A J Anderson, C Bronk Ramsey\* and B Fankhauser**

'Problems associated with the AMS dating of small bone samples: The question of the arrival of Polynesian rats to New Zealand', *Radiocarbon* 46, 207–218.

**Hope, G S**

'Glaciation of Malaysia and Indonesia, excluding New Guinea', in J Ehlers and P L Gibbard (eds), *Quaternary Glaciations – Extent and Chronology, Part III: South America, Asia, Africa, Australasia, Antarctica. Developments in Quaternary Science* 2(c), Elsevier, Amsterdam, 211–214.

**Hiscock, P# and S O'Connor**

'Arid paradises or dangerous landscapes: A review of explanations for lithic assemblage change in arid Australia and Africa', in P Veth, M Smith and P Hiscock (eds), *Desert Peoples: Archaeological Perspectives*, Blackwell, London, 58–77.

**Hope, G S, R Hnatiuk\* and J B Smith\***

'Asia y Oceania: Los ecosistemas alpinos de Nueva Guinea y el sudeste de Asia' [The alpine ecosystems of New Guinea and Southeast Asia], in R Hofstede, P Segarra and P M Vasconez (eds), *Los Paramos del Mundo*, IUCN/EcoCiencia, Quito, 245–253. [2003]

**Hope, G S, X Sun\*, P-M Liew\*, A P Kershaw\* W A van der Kaars\*, H Takahara\*, M McGlone\*, L E Heusser\* and N Miyoshi\***

'History of vegetation and habitat change from the PEP II transect', in J R Dodson and D Taylor (eds), *Quaternary International* 118–119, 103–126.

**Hua, L\*, I P Prosser\*, C J Moran\*, J Gallant\*, G Priestley\* and J Stevenson**

'Predicting sheetwash and rill erosion over the Australian continent', *Australian Journal of Soil Research* 41, 1037–1062. [2003]

**Hung, H C**

'Taiwan adzes', *Journal of Southeast Archaeology* (Xia-men University, China) 3, 71–99. [in Chinese]

— 'A sourcing study of Taiwan stone adzes', in P Bellwood, D Bowdery, S Keates, L Liu and H Martinsson-Wallin (eds), *Indo-Pacific Prehistory: The Taipei Papers 2, Proceedings of the 17th Congress of the Indo-Pacific Prehistory Association, Taipei, Taiwan, Bulletin of the Indo-Pacific Prehistory Association* 24, Indo-Pacific Prehistory Association, Canberra, 57–70.

**Hung, H C, I Yoshiyuki\* and R A Santiago\***

'Hai wai yi zhu-yi ke zai fei lu bin chu tu de shi qian tai wan ling xing yu zhu' [A Taiwan prehistoric nephrite-bell-shaped bead in the Philippines], *Gu Gong Xue Shu Ji Kan [The National Palace Museum Research Quarterly]* 21(4), 1–14. [in Chinese]

**Jordan, G J\* and M K Macphail**

'A Middle-Late Eocene inflorescence of Caryophyllaceae from Tasmania, Australia', *American Journal of Botany* 90, 761–768. [2003]

**Keates, S G\* and J M Pasveer (eds)**

*Quaternary Research in Indonesia, Modern Quaternary Research in Southeast Asia* 18, A A Balkema, Leiden, 394 pp.

**Keates, S G\* and J M Pasveer**

'Quaternary research in Indonesia: Introduction', in S G Keates and J Pasveer (eds), *Quaternary Research in Indonesia, Modern Quaternary Research in Southeast Asia* 18, A A Balkema, Leiden, 1–7.

**Keeley, H\*, E Allison\*, N Branch\*, N Cameron\*, S Dobinson\*, I Ellis\*, P Ellison\*, A Fairbairn, C Green\*, R Hunter\*, J Lee\*, A Locker\*, J Lowe\*, A Palmer\*, E Robinson\*, J Stewart\* and K Wilkinson\***

'The environmental evidence', in P Clark (ed.), *The Dover Bronze Age Boat*, English Heritage, London, 229–249.

**Kennedy, J**

'Donn Thomas Bayard: 29 June 1940 – 7 September 2002', in P Bellwood, D Bowdery, R Pearson and J Voelker (eds), *Indo-Pacific Prehistory: The Taipei Papers 1, from the 17th Congress of the Indo-Pacific Prehistory Association, Taipei, Taiwan, Bulletin of the Indo-Pacific Prehistory Association* 23, Indo-Pacific Prehistory Association, Canberra, 3–6. [2003]

— Review of *Landscapes of Conflict: A Field Guide to the New Zealand Wars*, by N. Prickett, Random House New Zealand, 2002, *Australasian Historical Archaeology* 21, 84. [2003]

— 'Notes of a southern interloper: An Otago archaeologist in the Bay of Islands, 1964–1968', in M Campbell (ed.), *Digging into History: 50 Years of the New Zealand Archaeological Association, Archaeology in New Zealand Special Issue*, 144–147.

**Kennedy, J and W C Clarke#**

*Cultivated Landscapes of the Southwest Pacific*, RMAP Working Paper 50, Resource Management in Asia Pacific Program, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, 50 pp.  
[http://rspas.anu.edu.au/papers/rmap/Wpapers/rmap\\_wp50.pdf](http://rspas.anu.edu.au/papers/rmap/Wpapers/rmap_wp50.pdf)

**Kennett, D J\*, A J Anderson, M J Cruz\*, G R Clark\* and G R Summerhayes**

'Geochemical characterisation of Lapita pottery via inductively coupled plasma mass spectroscopy (ICP-MS)', *Archaeometry* 46, 35–46.

**Kennett, D\*, A J Anderson, M Prebble and E Conte\***

'La colonisation et les fortifications de Rapa', in H Marchesi (ed.), *Bilan de la Recherche Archéologique en Polynésie Française, 2001–2002. Dossier d'Archéologie Polynésienne* 2, Service de la Culture et du Patrimoine, Punaauia, 165–170. [2003]



**Macphail, M K and E M Truswell#**

‘2. Palynology of Neogene slope and rise deposits from ODP Sites 1165 and 1167, East Antarctica, in A K Cooper’, P E O’Brien and C Richter (eds), *Proceedings of the Ocean Drilling Program, Scientific Results* 188, 1–20.

— ‘3. Palynology of Site 1166, Prydz Bay, East Antarctica’, in A K Cooper, P E O’Brien and C Richter (eds), *Proceedings of the Ocean Drilling Program, Scientific Results* 188, 1–43.

**Mahirta, D\*, K Aplin\*, D Bulbeck#, W Holes\* and P Bellwood**

‘Pia Hudale rockshelter: A terminal Pleistocene occupation site on Roti Island, Nusa Tenggara, Timur, Indonesia’, in S G Keates and J Pasveer (eds), *Quaternary Research in Indonesia, Modern Quaternary Research in Southeast Asia* 18, A A Balkema, Leiden, 361–394

**Mazel, A\* and A Watchman**

‘Dating the rock paintings in the Ukhahlamba/Drakensberg and the Biggarsberg, KwaZulu-Natal, South Africa’, *Journal National Museum of South Africa* 15, 59–73.

**Mijares, A S B**

‘The complexity of pre-Hispanic Ivatan society’, in A Dela Torre and V Paz (eds), *Semantics and Systematics: Philippine Archaeology, Proceedings of the Society of Philippine Archaeologists 2003*, Katipunan Arkeologist ng Pilipinas, Inc., 68–76.

— ‘The archaeological excavation of Eme Cave, Callao Cave and Dalan Serkot Cave’, *Test Pit: Chronicle of the UP Archaeological Studies Program* 4, 10–11.

— ‘Lithic analysis of recently excavated Tabon Cave flakes’, *Proceedings of the Society of Philippine Archaeologists* 2, 15–19.

**O’Brien, P E\*, A K Cooper\*, J Damuth\*, F Florinda\*, C K Fosberg\*, A Kaiko\*, M K Macphail, and E M Truswell#**

‘Sediment composition changes and recycled palynomorphs as guides to past ice volume changes in the Amery Ice Shelf drainage system’, in *9th International Symposium on Antarctic Earth Sciences, Potsdam, Separate program and abstracts*, 245–246.

**Pasveer, J M**

*The Djief Hunters. 26,000 Years of Rainforest Exploitation on the Bird’s Head of Papua, Indonesia, Modern Quaternary Research in Southeast Asia* 17, A A Balkema, Lisse, 450 pp.

**Pasveer, J M and P Bellwood**

‘Prehistoric bone artefacts from the northern Moluccas, Indonesia’, in S G Keates and J Pasveer (eds), *Quaternary Research in Indonesia, Modern Quaternary Research in Southeast Asia* 18, A A Balkema, Leiden, 301–360

**Phear, S, G Clark\* and A J Anderson**

‘A radiocarbon chronology for Palau’, in C Sand (ed.), *Pacific Archaeology: Assessments and Prospects, Proceedings of the International Conference for the 50th Anniversary of the First Lapita Excavation, Koné-Nouméa 2002, Les Cahiers de l’Archéologie en Nouvelle Calédonie* 15, Service de la Culture et du Patrimoine, Nouméa, 255–263. [2003]

**Pickett, E\*, S P Harrison\*, G Hope, K Harle\*, J R Dodson\*, A P Kershaw\*, I C Prentice\*, J Backhouse\*, E A Colhoun\*, D D’Costa\*, J Flenley\*, S Garret Jones\*, J Grindrod\*, S Haberle, C Hassell\*, C Kenyon\*, M Macphail, A H Martin\*, M McKenzie\*, J C Newsome\*, D Penny\*, J Powell\*, I Raine\*, W Southern\*, J Stevenson, J P Sutra\*, I Thomas\*, S van der Kaars\*, D Walker\*, and J Ward\***

‘Pollen-based reconstructions of biome distributions for Australia, South East Asia and the Pacific (SEAPAC region) at 0, 6000 and 18,000 <sup>14</sup>C yr B P’, *Journal of Biogeography* 31(9), 1381–1444.

**Spriggs, M**

‘Where Cornish was spoken and when: A provisional synthesis’, *Cornish Studies (New Series)* 11, 228–269. [2003]

- ‘The Cornish language, archaeology, and the origins of English theatre’, in M Jones (ed.), *Traces of Ancestry: Studies in Honour of Colin Renfrew*, The McDonald Institute for Archaeological Research, Cambridge, UK, 143–161.
- ‘Is there life after Lapita, and do you remember the 60s? The post-Lapita sequences of the western Pacific’, in V Attenbrow and R Fullagar (eds), *A Pacific Odyssey: Archaeology and Anthropology in the Western Pacific. Papers in Honour of Jim Specht*, *Records of the Australian Museum*, Supplement 29, Australian Museum, Sydney, 139–144.
- Dictionary entries: ‘Boson Family (per.c.1675–1730)’; ‘Gwavas, William (1676–1741/2)’; ‘Jordan, William (fl.1611)’; ‘Keigwin, John (bap.1642 d.1716)’; ‘Pentreath [Later Jeffery], Dorothy [Dolly](bap.1692 d. 1777)’; ‘Scawen, William (1600–1689)’, *Oxford Dictionary of National Biography: From the Earliest Times to the Year 2000* Oxford University Press, Oxford, 6, 713–714; 24, 339–340; 30, 709–710; 31, 39; 43, 623–624; 49, 195–196.

#### **Stevenson, J**

- ‘A late Holocene record of human impact from the southwest coast of New Caledonia’, *The Holocene* 14(6), 888–898.

#### **Summerhayes, G R**

- ‘Modelling differences between Lapita obsidian and pottery distribution patterns in the Bismarck Archipelago’, in C Sand (ed.), *Pacific Archaeology: Assessments and Prospects, Proceedings of the International Conference for the 50th Anniversary of the First Lapita Excavation, Koné-Nouméa 2002, Les Cahiers de l’Archéologie en Nouvelle Calédonie* 15, Service de la Culture et du Patrimoine, Nouméa, 139–149. [2003]
- ‘The nature of prehistoric obsidian importation to Anir and the development of a 3,000 year old regional picture of obsidian exchange within the Bismarck Archipelago, Papua New Guinea’, in V Attenbrow and R Fullagar (eds), *A Pacific Odyssey: Archaeology and Anthropology in the Western Pacific. Papers in Honour of Jim Specht*, *Records of the Australian Museum*, Supplement 29, Australian Museum, Sydney, 145–156.
- ‘Kamgot’, in *Enciclopedia Archeologica. Americhe–Oceania*, Istituto della Enciclopedia Italiana, Roma, 925.
- ‘Kilu’, in *Enciclopedia Archeologica. Americhe–Oceania*, Istituto della Enciclopedia Italiana, Roma, 928.
- ‘Lachitu’, in *Enciclopedia Archeologica. Americhe–Oceania*, Istituto della Enciclopedia Italiana, Roma, 933.
- ‘Lasigi’, in *Enciclopedia Archeologica. Americhe–Oceania*, Istituto della Enciclopedia Italiana, Roma, 933.
- ‘Mailu’, in *Enciclopedia Archeologica. Americhe–Oceania*, Istituto della Enciclopedia Italiana, Roma, 939–940.
- ‘Matenbek’, in *Enciclopedia Archeologica. Americhe–Oceania*, Istituto della Enciclopedia Italiana, Roma, 945.
- ‘Melanesia’, in *Enciclopedia Archeologica. Americhe–Oceania*, Istituto della Enciclopedia Italiana, Roma, 880–885.
- ‘Motupore’, in *Enciclopedia Archeologica. Americhe–Oceania*, Istituto della Enciclopedia Italiana, Roma, 948–949.
- ‘Nombe’, in *Enciclopedia Archeologica. Americhe–Oceania*, Istituto della Enciclopedia Italiana, Roma, 955.
- ‘Oposisi’, in *Enciclopedia Archeologica. Americhe–Oceania*, Istituto della Enciclopedia Italiana, Roma, 959–960.
- ‘Panakiwuk’, in *Enciclopedia Archeologica. Americhe–Oceania*, Istituto della Enciclopedia Italiana, Roma, 963–964.
- ‘Papua Nuova Guinea’, in *Enciclopedia Archeologica. Americhe–Oceania*, Istituto della Enciclopedia Italiana, Roma, 964–966.

- ‘Yombon’, in *Enciclopedia Archeologica. Americhe–Oceania*, Istituto della Enciclopedia Italiana, Roma, 992.
- Review of *Edward W Gifford and Richard Shutler Jr’s Archaeological Expedition to New Caledonia in 1952*, by C Sand and P V Kirch, Département Archéologie, Service des Musées et du Patrimoine de Nouvelle-Calédonie, Nouméa, 2002, *The Contemporary Pacific* 16(2), 461–462.

**Swadling, P**

- ‘Stone mortar and pestle distribution in New Britain revisited’, in V Attenbrow and R Fullagar (eds), *A Pacific Odyssey: Archaeology and Anthropology in the Western Pacific. Papers in Honour of Jim Specht, Records of the Australian Museum*, Supplement 29, Australian Museum, Sydney, 157–162.
- ‘Collingwood Bay’, in *Enciclopedia Archeologica. Americhe–Oceania*, Istituto della Enciclopedia Italiana, Roma, 1356–1357.
- Review of *The Material Culture Reader*, by V Buchli, Berg, Oxford and New York, 2002, *The Asia Pacific Journal of Anthropology* 5(3), 281–283.

**Swete Kelly, M C and S Phear**

- Report on the Salvage of Materials from the Weston Storage Facility, Department of Archaeology and Natural History, Australian National University, Department of Archaeology and Natural History, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, Canberra, 25 pp.*  
<http://car.anu.edu.au/WSR%20Part%201.pdf>

**Szabó, K and S O’Connor**

- ‘Migration and complexity in Holocene Island Southeast Asia’, *World Archaeology* 36(4), 621–28.

**Szabó, K, H Ramirez\*, A J Anderson, and P Bellwood**

- ‘Prehistoric subsistence strategies on the Batanes Islands, northern Philippines’, in P Bellwood, D Bowdery, R Pearson and J Voelker (eds), *Indo-Pacific Prehistory: The Taipei Papers 1, from the 17th Congress of the Indo-Pacific Prehistory Association, Taipei, Taiwan, Bulletin of the Indo-Pacific Prehistory Association* 23, Indo-Pacific Prehistory Association, Canberra, 163–172. [2003]

**Szabó, K, M C Swete Kelly and A Peñalosa\***

- ‘Preliminary results from excavations in the eastern mouth of Ille Cave, northern Palawan’, in V Paz (ed.), *Southeast Asian Archaeology: Wilhelm G. Solheim II Festschrift*, University of the Philippines Press, Quezon City, 209–224.

**Taçon, P\*, J Golson, K Huffman\* and D Griffin\***

- ‘Jim Specht’s brilliant career — a tribute’, in V Attenbrow and R Fullagar (eds), *A Pacific Odyssey: Archaeology and Anthropology in the Western Pacific. Papers in Honour of Jim Specht, Records of the Australian Museum*, Supplement 29, Australian Museum, Sydney, 1–8.

**Thomas, F R\*, P D Nunn\*, T Osborne\*, R Kumar\*, F Areki\*, S Matararaba\*, D Steadman\*, S O’Day\*, and G Hope**

- ‘Recent archaeological findings at Qaranilaca Cave, Vanuabalavu Island, Fiji’, *Archaeology in Oceania* 39, 42–49.

**Taçon, P S C\*, Y Y Aung\* and A Thorne**

- ‘Myanmar prehistory: Rare rock-markings revealed’, *Archaeology in Oceania* 39(3), 138–139

**Truswell, E M# and M K Macphail**

- ‘Carnivorous plants at high latitudes: Pollen evidence for Droseraceae growing in East Antarctica during the Late Eocene’, *Memoirs of the Association of Australasian Palaeontologists* 29, 85–97.

**Watchman, A**

- ‘Minimum age for a petroglyph on a boulder of significance in southern Kakadu National Park, Northern Territory, Australia’, *Rock Art Research* 21, 187–195.
- Dating Kezar pictograms, *Rock Art Research* 21, 183–186.
- ‘Dating rock art: Introduction to the papers from Symposium J, Third AURA Congress, Alice Springs, 2000’, *Rock Art Research* 21, 127–128.

**Watchman, A, J Flood\* and C Chippindale\***

'Dating of rock images in Wardaman Country, Northern Territory, Australia', *Rock Art Research* 21, 173–182.

**Wilson, M**

'Rock-art transformations in the western Pacific', in C Sand (ed.), *Pacific Archaeology: Assessments and Prospects, Proceedings of the International Conference for the 50th Anniversary of the First Lapita Excavation, Koné-Nouméa 2002, Les Cahiers de l'Archéologie en Nouvelle Calédonie* 15, Service de la Culture et du Patrimoine, Nouméa, 265–284. [2003]

— 'Rethinking regional analyses of western Pacific rock-art', in V Attenbrow and R Fullagar (eds), *A Pacific Odyssey: Archaeology and Anthropology in the Western Pacific. Papers in Honour of Jim Specht*, Records of the Australian Museum, Supplement 29, Australian Museum, Sydney, 173–186.

\* author does not belong to the ANU

# author belongs to another part of the ANU

**STAFF**

**Head**

G R Summerhayes, BA, MA(Sydney), DipEd(Sydney Teachers College), PhD(La Trobe)

**Professors**

A J Anderson, BA, MA(Cant), MA(Otago), PhD, ScD(Cantab), FRSNZ, FAHA

P Bellwood, BA, MA, PhD(Cantab)

G Hope, BSc, MSc, DSc(Melb), PhD

M Spriggs, BA, MA(Cantab), PhD(ANU), FAHA

**Senior Fellow**

S O'Connor, BA(UNE), PhD(WA)

**Research Fellow**

A Fairbairn, BSc, MSc, PhD(London) [from May]

**ARC Research Fellow**

A Watchman, BSc(Hons)(Adel), MSc(ANU), MSc(Hons)(Wollongong), PhD(Canberra) FAHA

**ARC Postdoctoral Fellows**

J Cameron, BA(ANU), MPhil(Griffith), PhD(ANU)

J Stevenson, BSc, PhD(UNSW)

**Senior Technical Officer**

G Atkin, BA(ANU)

**Research Assistants**

D O'Dea, BAppSci(Bendigo CAE)

L Schmidt, BA(Hons)(ANU)

**Departmental Administrators**

S Donohue [from April]

J Wolf [to April]

**Visiting Fellows and Departmental Visitors**

Mr W Ambrose, formerly ANU

Ms J Anarov, Griffith University

Mr M Aubert, Laval University

Mr A J Barham, Canberra  
Dr D Bowdery, formerly ANU  
Ms S Byrne, University College, London  
Mr M Evans, Canterbury, NZ  
Dr B L Fankhauser, formerly ANU  
Dr C Fredericksen, formerly ANU  
Dr R Gillespie, formerly ANU  
Emeritus Professor J Golson, AM, formerly ANU  
Mr G Hunt, formerly ANU  
Dr J Kamminga, formerly ANU  
Dr J Kennedy, formerly ANU  
Dr M Macphail, formerly ANU  
Ms R Montague-Drake, NSW National Parks & Wildlife  
Mr M O'Connor, Canberra  
Dr J Pasveer, Groningen University  
Dr C Pavlides, Melbourne  
Dr M Smith, National Museum of Australia  
Dr P Swadling Canberra  
Dr P Taçon, National Museum of Australia  
Dr A Thorne, formerly ANU  
Dr L Wallis, formerly ANU  
Dr M Wilson, formerly ANU

## DEPARTMENT OF HUMAN GEOGRAPHY

The research strengths of the Department were further developed during 2004. As part of our interest in the economic diversity of the Asia–Pacific region and its implications for a postdevelopment agenda, action research projects were consolidated in two municipalities in the southern Philippines. Dr McKay and Professor Gibson made numerous visits to Jagna (Bohol Province) and Linamon (Lanao Del Norte Province, Mindanao) to conduct workshops with local researchers who are mapping local community economies and initiating community-based enterprises. Graduate scholar Ms Amanda Cahill spent the year in Jagna working closely with the local project to document the shifts in individual and group capacity that were engendered. Ms Michelle Carnegie, another graduate scholar, spent much of the year researching the diverse economic practices of a fishing and farming community in Roti, Eastern Indonesia. Dr McKay's research on gender, migration and globalisation was further developed with fieldwork in Singapore and the northern Philippines on the practices of translocal households.

The Land Management Group under the leadership of Dr Bryant Allen and Dr Mike Bourke achieved some major milestones for Departmental research into human–environment interactions in the context of rapid socio-economic and demographic change in the Asia–Pacific region. A book, *Production Patterns of 180 Economic Crops in Papua New Guinea* by Mike Bourke and four other colleagues, was published by Coombs Academic Publishing. Under an AusAID contract 'Information for rural development', Tracy Harwood oversaw the completion of an electronic bibliography of over 14,000 references to aspects of PNG agriculture. Together with EndNote software, it was distributed on CD to 25 PNG institutions, including universities, research organisations and government departments. Bryant Allen, Mike Bourke and Michael Lowe visited PNG to install the software and to train users in its use. Dr Lesley Potter, recently retired from



At the Department of Human Geography's annual writing workshop, ANU Kioloa coastal campus.



PhD student Rie Makita with village research respondents, Bangladesh.

the Department of Geography and Environmental Studies at the University of Adelaide, joined the Department as a Visiting Fellow for the year and is contributing her interest in the dynamics of smallholder agriculture in Indonesia and the environmental history of Southeast Asia to this research theme.

The Department's most recently appointed Research Fellow, Dr Kersty Hobson, has been able to strengthen our research into regional governmentality and urban transformation. Dr Hobson's timely research into policies and practices for sustainable consumption has led to invitations to participate in research projects and fora in Thailand, Singapore and Australia. Professor Joe Painter, geographer and Director of the International Centre for Regional Regeneration and Development Studies at Durham University, joined the Department as a Visiting Fellow for a year and is contributing to this research theme by drafting a book on the everyday geographies of state power.

The new graduate program introduced in 2003 is running smoothly, and students and staff are noticing the benefits of a more structured approach to the doctoral program. Three new graduate scholars are preparing for fieldwork: at the World Social Forum in Brazil (Ms Gerda Roelvink), in northern Panay in the southern Philippines (Mr Pepito Fernandez) and in Papua New Guinea (Mrs Jennifer Litau). During the year other students completed fieldwork in Bangladesh, Indonesia and the Philippines. Ms Katharine McKinnon submitted her thesis. Mr Tim Sharp visited the Department as a summer research scholar from Griffith University and worked on fresh food marketing in Kiribati in preparation for Honours research. In addition to our yearly writing workshop retreat at the ANU Kioloa Coastal campus, the Department hosted a one-day Human Geography graduate student workshop focused on clarifying research aims and objectives and conference session organization.

The Department's administrative and research work and collegial social environment continued to be excellently supported by Mrs Winifred Loy and Ms Sandra Davenport.

## Research Highlights

Professor Katherine Gibson and Professor Julie Graham from the Department of Geosciences, University of Massachusetts completed the manuscript for their book *Reluctant Subjects: Ethics and Emotions for a Post-capitalist Politics*.

Field site operations for the ARC-ANU Linkage Project 'Negotiating alternative strategies for regional development in Indonesia and the Philippines' were established in Jagna Municipality, Bohol and Linamon in Mindanao in the Philippines and Bajawa, Flores and Buton in Indonesia.



*PhD students preparing the evening meal at the Department of Human Geography's writing workshop, ANU Kioloa coastal campus.*



*PhD student Michelle Carnegie with friends on Roti, Indonesia.*

The Land Management Group completed the Papua New Guinea Agricultural Literature Database — an ongoing project under AusAID funding — and distributed it together with Endnote Software to agricultural and research institutions and government departments in PNG.

*Production Patterns of 180 Economic Crops in Papua New Guinea* by Dr Mike Bourke and four other colleagues — a book focusing on the seasonal production patterns of 180 species of food and cash crops — was published by Coombs Academic Publishing.

### **Prizes, Honours and Awards**

Ms A Hill shared the SRES Howlett Honours Prize in Geography.

Ms T Jaskolski and Ms L Malam both received awards from the Council of the Institute of Australian Geographers for outstanding postgraduate paper presentations at the Institute of Australian Geographers Conference.

Ms G Roelvink was selected for the Centre for Cross-Cultural Research's Visiting Scholars Program 'Challenges to perform cross-culturally' held in September.

Dr C Williams was awarded a fellowship by the Summer Institute in Economic Geography at the University of Bristol for a week-long program designed to establish collaborative learning and mutual exchange in new and continuing developments in economic geography.

### **Teaching Innovations**

The Department held a workshop focusing on the practicalities of collecting, storing, recording and analysing data whilst in the field for PhD students who would be undertaking fieldwork during the year.

A workshop was organised for postgraduate students from the Mekong Resource Centre and the Division of Geography at the University of Sydney, the Department of Human Geography at Macquarie University and Human Geography students at RSPAS to exchange research ideas, plan conference sessions and facilitate networking between these universities.

## POSTGRADUATE EDUCATION AND RESEARCH

### Doctoral Students and Research Topics

**Cahill, A**

New partnerships for development: Exploring alternative spaces for community participation in local economic development in the Philippines

**Carnegie, M**

Microeconomic and social geographies in poor and vulnerable coastal communities of eastern Indonesia

**Fernandez, P**

Inter-municipal governance of marine protected areas in northeastern Panay Island, Philippines: Is there a balance?

**Jarvis, S**

Incubation nation: Ubiquitous Internet and Japan's new role in information technology innovation

**Jaskolski, M**

Education and diversity, knowledge and discourse in teaching and learning at high schools in Denpasar, Bali

**Litau, J**

Rural non-formal migration: A livelihood process in Papua New Guinea

**Lowe, M**

Smallholder agrarian change: The experience of two Tolai communities

**Makita, R**

Participation of the landless poor in the rural economy through the non-farm sector: A case study in Bangladesh

**Malam, L**

Encounters across difference on the Thai beach scene

**McKinnon, K**

Locating post-development subjects: Discourses of intervention and identification in the highlands of northern Thailand

**Pretes, M**

Renewing the wealth of nations: Global engagement, local development

**Roelvink, G**

Challenging political economy: The world social forum from outside the global order

**Turia, R**

Cannot see the land for the trees: The forest management dilemma in Papua New Guinea

### Summer Research Scholar

T Sharp, School of Environmental Planning, Griffith University

## PUBLICATIONS

**Bourke, R M**

'Aid effectiveness in rural Papua New Guinea: A long-term perspective', *Development Bulletin* 65, 90-94.

**Bourke, R M and V Vlassak**

*Estimates of Food Crop Production in Papua New Guinea*, Land Management Group, Department of Human Geography, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, Canberra, 26 pp.



**Bourke, R M and P Vovola\***

'The current status of cassava in Papua New Guinea', in I M Grant, M G Allen and G C Wiles (eds), *Proceedings of the Cassava Workshop, Papua New Guinea National Agricultural Research Institute Proceedings* 4, National Agricultural Research Institute, Lae, Papua New Guinea, 7–12.

**Bourke, R M, C Camarotto\*, E J D'Souza\*, K Nema\*, T N Tarepe\*, and S Woodhouse\***

*Production Patterns of 180 Economic Crops in Papua New Guinea*, Coombs Academic Publishing, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, Canberra, 213 pp.

**Chung, H\***

*China's Rural Market Development in the Reform Era*, Ashgate, Aldershot, 206 pp.

**Del Casino Jr, V J\***

'Scaling health and health care: Re-presenting Thailand's HIV/AIDS epidemic with world regional geography students', *Journal of Geography in Higher Education* 28(2), 333–346.

**Drummond, L\***

'The modern Vietnamese woman: Socialization and fashion magazines', in L Drummond and H Rydstrom (eds), *Gender in Practice in Contemporary Vietnam*, Singapore University Press, Singapore, 158–178.

**Drummond, L\* and H Rydstrom\***

'Introduction', in L Drummond and H Rydstrom (eds), *Gender in Practice in Contemporary Vietnam*, Singapore University Press, Singapore, 1–26.

**Fernandez, P R**

'Community-based and adaptive coastal resources management in Nasidman Island, Iloilo, Philippines', in *Proceedings of the Twelfth Biennial Conference of the International Institute of Fisheries, Economics and Trade*, International Institute of Fisheries, Economics and Trade, Department of Agricultural and Resource Economics, Oregon State University. [CD]

— 'Institutionalization of coastal area and fisheries co-management in Western Visayas, Philippines', in *Proceedings of the Twelfth Biennial Conference of the International Institute of Fisheries, Economics and Trade*, International Institute of Fisheries, Economics and Trade, Department of Agricultural and Resource Economics, Oregon State University. [CD]

— 'Community-based forest management for the sustainable development of Philippine uplands: Lessons from Alcoy, Cebu in the Philippines', in E Carlson (ed), *A Future That Works: Economics, Employment and the Environment, Proceedings of the 6th Path to Full Employment Conference and the 11th National Conference on Unemployment*, 8–10 December, 2004, University of Newcastle, 169–180.

**Gibson, K**

see also under K Robinson, Anthropology, above

**Gibson-Graham, J K (Gibson, K and J Graham\*)**

'Area studies after poststructuralism', *Environment and Planning A* 36(3), 405–419.

— 'The violence of development: Two political imaginaries', *Development* 47(1), 27–34.

**Hanna, S P\*, V J Del Casino Jr\*, C Selden\* and B Hite\***

'Representation as work in "America's most historic city"', *Social and Cultural Geography* 5(3), 459–481.

**Harwood, T and V Vlassak**

*Papua New Guinea Agricultural Literature Database Guideline*, Land Management Group, Department of Human Geography, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, 32 pp.

**Hobson, K**

'Environmental justice: An anthropocentric social justice critique of how, where and why environmental goods and bads are distributed', *Environmental Politics* 13(2), 472–481.

**Land Management Group**

PNGAgBib, Papua New Guinea Agriculture Literature Database, Land Management Group,  
Department of Human Geography, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies. [CD-ROM]

**Lane, R**

'Irrigated agriculture and place-making in the East Kimberley', *Australian Geographer* 35(1), 73–90.

**Makita, R**

'Kaihatsu to chosa kenkyu' [Development and research], *World Trend* 10(4), Institute of Developing Economies, Japan, 51–52. [in Japanese]

**Malam, L**

'Embodiment and sexuality in cross-cultural research', *Australian Geographer* 35(2), 177–183.

— 'Performing masculinity on the Thai beach scene', *Tourism Geographies* 6(4), 455–471.

**McKay, D**

see also under K Robinson, Anthropology

'Asia's domestics — risks and opportunities', *Asian Analysis*, October. <http://www.aseanfocus.com:80/asiananalysis/articles.cfm?Issue=01-Oct-2004#a778>.

— 'Everyday places — Philippine place-making and the translocal quotidian', *Proceedings of the Cultural Studies Association of Australasia (CSAA) Conference, Everyday Transformations The Twenty-First Century Quotidian, 9th–11th December*, Murdoch University, 38 pp.

[http://www.mcc.murdoch.edu.au/cfel/docs/McKay\\_FV.pdf](http://www.mcc.murdoch.edu.au/cfel/docs/McKay_FV.pdf)

— 'Performing identities, creating cultures of circulation: Filipina migrants between home and abroad', in R Cribb (ed), *Asia Examined: Proceedings of the 15th Biennial Conference of the ASAA, 2004, Canberra, Australia*, Asian Studies Association of Australia and Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, 22 pp.

<http://coombs.anu.edu.au/ASAA/conference/proceedings/McKay-D-ASAA2004.pdf>.

**McKay, D and P Perez\***

'Apocalypse yesterday already! Ifugao extras and the making of *Apocalypse Now*', *Our Own Voice*, March. <http://www.oovrag.com/essays/essay2004a-3.shtml>.

**Potter, L**

'Can Indonesia's complex agroforests survive globalisation and decentralisation? A study in Sanggau district, West Kalimantan', in R Cribb (ed), *Asia Examined: Proceedings of the 15th Biennial Conference of the ASAA, 2004, Canberra, Australia*, Asian Studies Association of Australia and Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, 21 pp.

<http://coombs.anu.edu.au/ASAA/conference/proceedings/Potter-L-ASAA2004.pdf>.

— Review of *Forests of Fortune? The Environmental History of Southeast Borneo, 1600–1880*, by H Knapen, KITLV Press, Leiden, 2001, *Indonesia* 77, 177–179.

**Potter, L and S Badcock\***

'Cash crop smallholders, capitalism and *adat*: Studies in Riau Province, Indonesia', *Asia Pacific Viewpoint* Special Issue, L Potter and F M Cooke (eds), 45(3), 341–356.

**Potter, L and F M Cooke#**

'Negotiating modernity: Themes and ideas', *Asia Pacific Viewpoint* Special Issue, L Potter and F M Cooke (eds), 45(3), 30–39.

**Turia, R**

'Fellowship Report', International Tropical Timber Organisation [ITTO] Tropical Forest Update 14(3), 22–23.

**Underhill-Sem, Y\***

'The fertility of mobility: Impulses from Hawaii', *GeoJournal* 59(1), 55–58.

**Vanclay, F\*, R Lane, J Wills\*, I Coates\* and D Lucas\***

“Committing to place” and evaluating the higher purpose: Increasing engagement in natural resource management through museum outreach and educational activities’, *Journal of Environmental Assessment Policy and Management* 6(4), 1–26.

**Williams, C P**

‘Negotiating dominant femininity: Eastern Indonesian migrants and mobile subjectivity’, *Geography and Gender Reconsidered*, Women and Geography Study Group, Royal Geographic Society-Institute of British Geographers, 6–20. [CD-ROM]

\* author does not belong to the ANU

# author belongs to another part of the ANU

## STAFF

### **Head of Department and Professor**

K D Gibson, BSc(Hons)(Syd), MA, PhD(Clark)

### **Senior Fellow**

B J Allen, BA, MA(Hons)(Massey), PhD(ANU)

### **Research Fellows**

K Hobson, BA(Hons)(Dunelm), MPhil(Cantab), PhD(London)

D McKay, BA(Hons), MES(Dal), PhD(UBC)

### **Adjunct Senior Fellow**

R M Bourke, BAgSc(Qld), MAg(PNG), PhD(ANU) [Land Management Group]

### **Research Officers**

S Davenport, BA, DipEd(UNSW)

T Harwood, BAppSc(Ecol)(Canberra) [Land Management Group]

M A Hill, BA(Macq), BA(Hons)(ANU), DipEd(Syd) [ARC Linkage Group Project] (until March)

V Vlassak, MEAg(KUL) [Land Management Group] [until March]

C Williams, BEc(Diponegoro), MEc(Devt), PhD(ANU) [ARC Linkage Group Project] [March to July]

### **Consultants**

M Allen, BA, GradDipEnvMan, MSc(ANU) [Land Management Group]

M Lowe, BA(Hons)(ANU) [Land Management Group]

### **Administrative Staff**

W Loy

A Bell, BE(Chemistry)(Syd), MFM(ANU) [Land Management Group] [March until May]

### **Visiting Fellows and Departmental Visitors**

Dr J Gibson, University of Waikato

Prof J Graham, University of Massachusetts

Dr A Hartemink, International Soil Reference and Information Centre, The Netherlands

Dr R Lane, National Museum of Australia, Canberra

Prof J Painter, University of Durham

Dr L Potter, formerly University of Adelaide

Dr C Williams, ANU

## DEPARTMENT OF LINGUISTICS

The Department continued its many-pronged program of descriptive, historical and typological research on languages of the Pacific Islands and Southeast Asia. Research staff and scholars engaged in in-depth studies of some 24 individual languages of Indonesia, East Timor, the Philippines, Taiwan, Laos and Cambodia, Papua New Guinea, Vanuatu, Fiji and Tahiti, and conducted comparative research, both historical and typological, on the Austronesian, Trans New Guinea and Austro-Asiatic language families.

Dr Wayan Arka began a three-year project documenting the Rongga language of Flores, funded by the Elisabeth Rausing Fund, SOAS, London. He carried out six months fieldwork in Flores and wrote two papers on Rongga.

Dr John Bowden continued work on two projects documenting languages of East Timor: an ARC Discovery funded project 'Language contact in East Timor' with Dr J Hajek of the University of Melbourne and a Volkswagen Foundation project 'Waima'a: Language endangerment and maintenance in a newly emerging nation', with Dr Hajek and Professor N Himmelmann of Bochum University.

Professors Pawley and Ross, Dr Evans and Mrs Osmond each presented papers at the 6th International Conference on Oceanic Linguistics at Port Vila in July, reporting their work on the ARC funded project, 'The lexicon of Proto Oceanic'. Most of the 12 chapters of volume 3, Plants and Animals, were drafted and/or revised and preliminary work done on volume 4, People and Society.

Dr Bethwyn Evans, Research Associate in the Proto Oceanic Lexicon project, was co-organiser of a workshop on 'Conflicting traditions: Approaching historical linguistics from different perspectives' at the Australian Linguistic Society conference, Sydney, July. Dr Evans resigned at the end of November to take up a post at the University of Manchester. Her replacement, Dr Jeffrey Marck, arrived from the USA in December.

Professor Andrew Pawley gave invited papers at a conference on Melanesian population genetics at Tampa, Florida, in April and a symposium on 'Event representations in mind and language' in Eugene, Oregon, in September. He continued joint work with Dr Saem Majnep of Madang Province, Papua New Guinea on a book about Kalam plant lore, and on aspects of Kalam grammar and semantics.

Professor Malcolm Ross was keynote speaker at the '9th International Symposium on Chinese languages and linguistics' in Taipei, in November. He was an invited speaker at the 'Conference on human migrations in continental East Asia and Taiwan' in Geneva in June and at the 2004 'Tone symposium' in Tokyo in December.

Dr Paul Sidwell almost completed a monograph *Proto Katuic: Classification, Reconstruction and Comparative Lexicon*, which presents and analyses more than 1200 etymologies reflected across some 20 languages. He received grants to construct a cultural centre in southern Laos.

Mrs Ruth Saovana Spriggs continued documenting the Teop language of Bougainville in collaboration with Professor Ulrike Mosel of the Christian Albrecht University of Kiel.

Professor Darrell Tryon continued to serve as Divisional Convener and Deputy Director of the School. He gave an invited paper at the conference 'Assises de la recherche française dans le Pacifique', Noumea, in August and convened a two-week workshop on the languages of Vanuatu at the Vanuatu National Museum, Port Vila, in September. As section editor for Australasia and the Pacific for the new and revised edition of the *Atlas of the World's Languages* (Routledge), he completed the revision and updating of the 20 maps and classification of the Papuan and Austronesian languages of the region.

One PhD degree was conferred during the year and three students submitted PhD theses. One new PhD scholar began studies.

Under the managing editorship of Professor Ross and Dr Bowden, Pacific Linguistics published 11 books during the year.

The Department was in its second year of partnership with the Universities of Sydney and Melbourne in the Pacific and Asian Regional Archive for Digital Sources in Endangered Cultures (PARADISEC). PARADISEC, supported by several ARC Linkage grants, digitises and provides access to field recordings of endangered languages and musics of the Asia-Pacific region. It has so far digitised over 700 hours of recordings and assessed 1800 items representing 254 languages from 39 countries. In 2004, PARADISEC was successful in gaining another ARC Linkage grant which will fund ongoing expansion of the project, including an audio ingestion facility to be housed at the ANU.

As part of the Department's interest in encouraging fieldwork and descriptive research on the lesser known languages of the Pacific and Southeast Asia, staff members taught courses in the Faculty of Arts on the following topics: the Austronesian language family, dictionaries and dictionary-making, and field methods.

The Centre for Research on Language Change held a lively seminar series with speakers from inside and outside the ANU and ran a workshop at the Australian Linguistic Society's annual conference in Sydney in July.

### **Prizes, Honours and Awards**

Professor D Tryon, Chevalier de la Légion d'Honneur, Sept 2004.

## **POSTGRADUATE EDUCATION AND RESEARCH**

### **Doctoral Students and Research Topics**

**Chang, A**

A reference grammar of Paiwan, southern Taiwan

**Handoko, F**

Language change across generations: The interactions of Indonesian Chinese speakers in Surabaya

**Lawton, R**

Topics in Kiriwinan lexicography

**Lee, J**

A grammar of Mandar, Sulawesi

**Love, S**

A French spoken in the Society Islands, French Polynesia

**Marmion, D**

A grammar of Wutung, Sandaun Province, PNG

**Priestley, C**

Topics in the grammar and semantics of Koromu, Madang Province, PNG

**Quick, P**

A grammar of the Pendau language of Sulawesi

**Ruffolo, R**

A grammar of Ibaloy, a Philippines language

**San Roque, L**

A reference grammar of Duna, with examination of the language of chanted tales

**Steer, M**

An analysis of the Porome language, of the Gulf Province, PNG

**Teng, S**

A reference grammar of Puyuma, Taiwan.

**Yanagida, T**

A grammar of Ata, a Papuan language of New Britain

**Yarapea, A**

Morphosyntax and discourse of Kewa language of PNG

**Summer Research Scholar**

A Lima, University of Queensland

**PUBLICATIONS****In-house Publication Series**

Pacific Linguistics

**Arka, I W**

'Palatography in a fieldwork setting: Investigating and analysing alveolar continuant [r] and [ɾ] in Rongga', in I W Pastika and I N Darma Putra (eds), *Wibawa Bahasa*, Graduate Linguistics Programme, Universitas Udayana, Denpasar, 40–50.

**Bowden, F J**

'Lexical borrowing', in P Strazny (ed.), *Encyclopedia of Linguistics*, Fitzroy Dearborn, New York, 620–622.

**Evans, B and F Merlan#**

'Stop contrasts in languages of Arnhem Land: From the perspective of Jawoyn, southern Arnhem Land', *Australian Journal of Linguistics* 24(2), 185–224.

**Pawley, A**

'Are crustaceans shellfish? A whiff of scandal in English lexicography?', *Australian Style* 12(1), 1–2.

**Ross, M**

'The morphosyntactic typology of Oceanic languages', *Language and Linguistics* 5, 491–541.

— 'The grammaticization of directional verbs in Oceanic languages', in I Brill and F Ozanne-Rivierre (eds), *Complex Predicates in Oceanic Languages: Studies in the Dynamics of Binding and Boundness*, Mouton de Gruyter, Berlin, 297–330.

— 'Typologie morpho-syntaxique des langues océaniques', in E Zeitoun (ed.), *Les Langues Austronésiennes*, Ophrys, Paris, 71–86.

— 'Aspects of deixis in Takia', in G Senft (ed.), *Deixis and Demonstratives in Oceanic Languages*, Pacific Linguistics, Canberra, 15–36.

— 'Demonstratives, local nouns and directionals in Oceanic languages: A diachronic perspective', in G Senft (ed.), *Deixis and Demonstratives in Oceanic Languages*, Pacific Linguistics, Canberra, 175–204

**Sidwell, P**

'A note on the reconstruction of Proto West Bahnaric and investigation of early West Bahnaric-Katuic contact', *Mon-Khmer Studies* 33, 159–166.

**Tryon, D T**

'Le monde des Aborigènes d'Australie', in A Nicolas (ed.), *Paysages Rêvés: Artistes Contemporains de Balgo Hills, Australie Occidentale*, Editions Snoek, Marseille, 24–30.

— 'Violence et Coutume en Mélanésie Insulaire', in F Angleviel et P de Deckker, (eds), *Violences Océaniques*, L'Harmattan, Paris, 47–60.

— Review of *A History of the Pacific Islands*, by S R Fischer, Palgrave, Houndmills, Basingstoke, 2002, *Journal of Pacific History* 39(1), 133–134.

**Tryon, D and J-M Charpentier\***

*Pacific Pidgins and Creoles: Origins, Growth and Development*, *Trends in Linguistics, Studies and Monographs* 132, Mouton de Gruyter, Berlin, 559 pp.

\* author does not belong to the ANU

# author belongs to another part of the ANU

## STAFF

### **Head of Department and Professor**

A K Pawley, MA, PhD(Auck), FRSNZ, FAHA

### **Professors**

M D Ross, MLitt(Bristol), PhD, FAHA

D T Tryon, MA(Cant), PhD, FAASA

### **Research Fellows**

I Wayan Arka, MS(Hasanuddin), MPhil, PhD(Syd)

F J Bowden, MA(Auck), PhD(Melb)

R Saovana Spriggs BEd(UPNG), MA, MEd(Hawai'i)

### **Postdoctoral Fellows**

B Evans, BA, PhD [to 20 November]

J C Marck, BA, MA(Iowa), MA(Hawai'i), PhD(ANU)

### **ARC Postdoctoral Fellow**

P Sidwell, BA, PhD(Melb) [to 21 June]

### **Research Assistant**

M A Osmond, BA, DipEd(Qld), MA

### **Departmental Administrator**

Y Ross

### **Publications Staff**

J B Coombes

J Manley, BA(Syd)

T B Wilson, MA(Belfast)

### **Visiting Fellows and Departmental Visitors**

Mr L Ahab, Kiriwina, PNG

Dr L Baird, Leiden University, The Netherlands

Dr P Brown, School of Language Studies, ANU

Ms M Craig, Spain

Dr T E Dutton, Yass

Dr R Early, USP, Fiji

Mr D Fellows, Kiriwina, PNG

Professor A Henault, Paris

Mrs D Hoenigman, University of Ljubljana, Slovenia

Dr M Onishi, Meio University, Okinawa, Japan

Mrs A Rodrigues, University of Campinas/SP, Brazil

Dr G H Shin, Faculty of Asian Studies, ANU

Mrs A Tamata, USP, Fiji

Mr N Toposona, Kiriwina, PNG

## CONTEMPORARY CHINA CENTRE

The research of the Contemporary China Centre focuses on the domestic politics, societies and economies of China and Taiwan.

During 2004, members of the Centre accomplished an extensive amount of fieldwork in China, at both rural and urban locations, listed in the Research Highlights section below. In all, six members of the Centre engaged in interview research in the PRC during the year. In addition, Ms Meiling Southwell-Smith, who is formally in a different section of ANU but has been supervised and accommodated at the Centre, undertook research in two counties in Sichuan province on rural credit systems and farmers' credit needs.

Two other Doctoral students, Ben Hillman and Graeme Smith, initiated poverty-alleviation projects in poor areas of Yunnan and Anhui provinces. Hillman took the lead in establishing a vocational school for impoverished ethnic-minority young women in Shangri-la, Yunnan, raised funding to support the students, and arranged for Australian Volunteers International to staff it. Smith raised funding from the European Union to establish a farmers' education and skills-training program in Huoshan County, Anhui.

A new three-year ARC Discovery grant was awarded to Dr Andrew Kipnis at year's end to conduct research on rural Chinese education. Dr Børge Bakken, Dr Anita Chan and Professor Jonathan Unger continued research on two other Discovery projects.

Dr Kipnis completed a book on the anthropology of China during the year, which is under evaluation by publishers. Dr Bakken sent a book manuscript on Chinese policing and criminology off for publication. Dr Chan and Professor Unger were in the midst of co-authoring a book on an urban work community.

*The China Journal*, which is edited and published at the Centre, continued to rank among the most-cited area studies journals in the world.

### Transformation of Communist Systems Project

The Transformation of Communist and Post-Communist Systems Project was established to bring together specialists on the various Asian and European countries that have been ruled by Communist Parties, in a collaborative effort to analyse the economic, political and social changes that have been sweeping the once-socialist world.

During 2004, the Project hosted two distinguished specialists on Eastern Europe and Russia, Dr Robert Miller and Professor Emeritus T H Rigby. They shared facilities at the Contemporary China Centre. During the year Dr Miller continued to serve as president of the Australasian Association for Communist and Post-Communist Studies.

### Research Highlights

Dr Børge Bakken conducted research in Beijing about criminology in the PRC.

Dr Anita Chan and Professor Unger lived in the city of Chengdu, Sichuan province, during April and May in order to interview factory workers for an ARC Discovery grant project (and forthcoming book) on the transformation of a state-owned factory.

Ben Hillman spent part of the year conducting research in the countryside of Shangri-la, Yunnan province.

Graeme Smith lived in a rural county in Anhui province, China for all of the latter half of the year, in order to research agricultural extension services and technology change among farmers.

Dr Luigi Tomba lived in a middle-class neighbourhood in Chengdu, China, in order to conduct research for a forthcoming book on class formation and the rise of a new middle-class in China.

Professor Peter Van Ness organized a group of scholars from Australia, China, Taiwan, Japan and the US to conduct collaborative research on strategic alternatives to the Bush Doctrine in East Asia, and hosted a workshop here at the ANU on The Real Meaning of 'National Security'.



## Prizes, Honours and Awards

Dr Anita Chan won the Alice Taye Memorial Award for 2004 from the Australia-China Council of the Australian Government, in recognition of her scholarly contributions in the area of human rights in China. The award includes a \$15,000 research prize, which Dr Chan will use to research human-rights issues of migrant workers in China.

## Teaching Innovations

Andrew Kipnis taught a course entitled 'Chinese society and culture: An anthropological approach', on behalf of the Anthropology program in the Faculty of Arts.

## POSTGRADUATE EDUCATION AND RESEARCH

### Doctoral Students and Research Topics

#### Hillman, B

The local state and society in an ethnically complex area of western China

#### Smith, G

The rise and spread of the 'third sex' discourse in contemporary China

#### Southwell-Lee, M

National and international identity in the contemporary Chinese education system

#### Wang, X

Power structures in China's villages

## PUBLICATIONS

### In-house Publication

*The China Journal*

#### Bakken, B

'Norms, values and cynical games with party ideology', in K-E Brødsgaard and Zheng Yongnian (eds), *Bringing the Party Back in: How China is Governed*, Eastern University Press, London, 22–57.

#### Chan, A

'Gli standard di lavoro gioco al ribasso,' *Aspenia* 23, 107–112.

— 'Some hope for optimism for Chinese labor', *New Labor Forum* 13(3), 67–75.

— 'Zhongguo laogong de quanqiu hua jiqi dui guoji laogong de yingxian' [The globalization of Chinese labour and its impact on international labour], *Pipan yu Zai Zhao* [Critiques and Reformulations] 9, 21–27.

#### Chan, A and Chen, M\*

'Employee and union inputs into occupational health and safety measures in Chinese factories', *Social Science and Medicine* 58, 1231–1245.

#### Chan, A and Wang, H\*

'Taishang, guojiajiqi yu chuanqiu fanxuehangongchang yundong: Zhongguo yu yuenan de bijiao' [Taiwanese-owned factories, the anti-sweatshop movement, and the state: Case studies from Vietnam and China], *Hong Kong Journal of Social Sciences* 26, 103–126.

#### Ding, X

'Three institutional responses to the SARS crisis: Mainland China, Hong Kong and Taiwan compared', *Prospect Quarterly* (Taipei) 5(4) 1–32. [in Chinese]

**Hillman, B**

'The rise of the community in rural China: Village politics, cultural identity and religious revival in a Hui hamlet', *The China Journal* 51, 53–73.

— 'Chinese nationalism and the Belgrade embassy bombing', in Leong H Liew and Wang Shaoguang (eds), *Chinese Nationalism, Democracy and National Integration in China*, Routledge Curzon, London, 65–84.

**Hung, E P-W\* and S W K Chiu\***

'Good governance or muddling through? Layoffs and employment reform in socialist China', *Communist and Post-Communist Studies* 37, 395–411.

**Kipnis, A**

see also Department of Anthropology, above

'Anthropology and the theorisation of citizenship', *The Asia Pacific Journal of Anthropology* 5(3), 257–278.

**So, B**

'State-business interaction in IT sector', in R Garnaut and Ligang Song (eds), *China's Economic Transformation: The Rise of the Private Economy*, Routledge Curzon, London, 209–224.

**Tomba, L**

'Creating an urban middle class: Social engineering in Beijing', *The China Journal* 51, 1–26.

— 'Looking away from the black box: Economy and organisation in the formation of a Chinese identity in Italy', in U Hedetoft and F Christiansen (eds), *The Politics of Multiple Belonging: Ethnicity and Nationalism in Europe and Asia*, Ashgate, Aldershot, 93–108.

— 'Cina: Un socialismo da ceto medio' [China: A middle class socialism], *Itinerari d'Impresa* 5, 173–178.

— 'Nelle mani di Mao: Il Partito Comunista al potere, 1949–1956' [In Mao's hands: The Communist Party's rise to power, 1949–1956], *Millenovecento* 18, 14–29.

— 'The up and coming middle class', *Aspenia International* 23/24, 79–85.

— 'La fine del lavoro (socialista)' [The end of (socialist) labour], *Itinerari d'Impresa* 4, 211–217.

**Unger, J**

'Zhongguo de pinkun diqu yu guangai xitong' [China's impoverished rural districts and irrigation systems], *Nongcun jingji* [Village Economy] 2, 7–10.

**Unger, J and Chan, A**

'The internal politics of an urban Chinese work community: A case study of employee influence on decision-making at a state owned factory', *The China Journal* 52, 1–24.

**Van Ness, P**

see also Department of International Relations, Division of Politics and International Relations

'China's response to the Bush Doctrine: Four more years', *World Policy Journal* 21(4), 38–47.

— 'The North Korean nuclear crisis', in M Gurtov and P Van Ness (eds), *Confronting the Bush Doctrine: Critical Views from the Asia-Pacific*, Routledge Curzon, Abingdon, 242–259.

— 'Conclusion', in M Gurtov and P Van Ness (eds), *Confronting the Bush Doctrine: Critical Views from the Asia-Pacific*, Routledge Curzon, Abingdon, 260–269.

**Zhu, X-Y**

'Shihui yuanzi, lei dahu yu mao shu gongzhi' [The principle of charity and the agreement between the cat and mouse], *Kaifang shidai* [Open Times] 6, 24–35.

\* author does not belong to the ANU

# author belongs to another part of the ANU

## STAFF

### **Head of Centre and Professor**

J M Unger, BA(Reed), PhD(Sussex)

### **Fellows**

A Kipnis, BA(Dartmouth), MA, PhD(North Carolina) [joint appointment with Anthropology]

L Tomba, BA(Venice), PhD(San Marino) [joint appointment with Political and Social Change]

B Bakken, CandMag, MagArt, DPhil(Oslo) [joint appointment with History]

### **Research Fellow**

A Chan, BA(Hong Kong), MA(York, Toronto), MA(SOAS), PhD(Sussex)

### **Centre Associate**

Dr X L Ding (Hong Kong University of Science and Technology) [joint appointment with Department of Political and Social Change]

### **Research Assistant**

J Caiger

### **Administrative Staff**

H Brecht [to April]

J Sackl [from April]

### **Visiting Fellows**

Professor G Linge

Dr N Maxwell

Dr P Van Ness

Dr I Wilson

## **Transformation of Communist Systems Project**

### **Head of Project and Professor**

J M Unger, BA(Reed), PhD(Sus)

### **Visiting Fellows**

Dr R F Miller

Emeritus Professor T H Rigby

## GENDER RELATIONS CENTRE

2004 was a year of dramatic growth at the Gender Relations Centre, primarily as a result of a large grant from the Australian Research Council to Margaret Jolly and Richard Eves to fund the five-year project 'Oceanic encounters: Colonial and contemporary transformations of gender and sexuality in the Pacific'. In January we welcomed Dr Richard Eves, ARC QE II Fellow, who is researching 'Christianities, masculinities and HIV/AIDS in PNG'. In June we welcomed Professor Serge Tchekézo as an ARC Linkage International Fellow, to work on 'Enlightened explorations? Revisioning gender and sexuality in British and French exploratory voyages of the Pacific', with a focus on Samoa and Tahiti.

We also welcomed three new doctoral scholars as part of Oceanic Encounters: Christine Stewart who is researching gender, sexuality and the law in PNG, Frances Steele who is working on gender in racial and cultural mixing in colonial Fiji and New Zealand and Greg Dvorak who is exploring the intersection of Marshallese, American and Japanese masculinities in the colonial history and contemporary situation of



*Professor Serge Tcherkézoff signing copies at the launch of his two books in November 2004.*

Kwajalein atoll. In December 2004, we were delighted to launch two books by Professor Tcherkézoff, one in English on Samoa, one in French on Tahiti, as part of this research stream.

Dr Tamara Jacka also had a very productive year with the publication of her co-edited book on migrant women in China, and the completion of *Sisters and Outsiders: Rural Women in Urban China*, to be published in 2005 and in a Chinese edition soon after. She also took over the convenership of the ‘Gender, sexuality and culture’ graduate program and did much to raise its profile. She organized a very successful symposium on ‘Gender and interdisciplinarity’ in October and attracted about sixty participants from Canberra and interstate. Another innovation was the start of a weekly theory and practice seminar in second semester in which all staff and students participated.



*Tamara Jacka, Convener, at the Gender Studies and Challenges of Interdisciplinarity symposium.*



*Participants at the Gender Studies symposium.*

## Research Highlights

Publication of three books:

Arianne M Gaetano and Dr Tamara Jacka (eds), *On the Move: Women and Rural-to-Urban Migration in Contemporary China*, Columbia University Press, New York.

Professor Serge Tcherkézoff, *Tahiti – 1768: Jeunes filles en pleurs: La Face Cachée des Premiers Contacts et la Naissance du Mythe Occidental (1595–1928)*, Au Vent des Îles, Tahiti; and 'First Contacts' in *Polynesia: The Samoan Case (1722–1848)*. Western Misunderstandings about Sexuality and Divinity, Macmillan Brown Centre for Pacific Studies, New Zealand, and the Journal of Pacific History, Canberra.

Australian Research Council Discovery Grant 'Oceanic Encounters: Colonial and contemporary transformations of gender and sexuality in the Pacific' commenced with Professor Margaret Jolly as Chief Investigator, Dr Richard Eves, ARC QE II Fellow, three graduate scholars, Gregory Dvorak, Frances Steel and Christine Stewart, and Professor Serge Tcherkézoff as ARC Linkage International Fellow.

Professor Margaret Jolly also collaborated on an Australian Research Council LIEF Grant on 'Asia/Pacific HIV/AIDS database: Support for regional policy research' in conjunction with Professors D Altman, V Lin, M Pitts, D A Cooper, J Kaldor, S C Kippax, A Zwi, S M Gifford, Associate Professor M Toole and Dr M Morrow.

## Prizes, Honours and Awards

Mr G Dvorak won the University of Hawai'i Centre for Pacific Island Studies – Norman Meller award 2004. This award recognizes the most outstanding research and thesis about the Pacific Islands by a graduate student in the social sciences and humanities.

Professor M Jolly and Dr V Lukere won the edited collection book prize for 2004 from the Council on Anthropology and Reproduction (CAR) for the volume *Birthing in the Pacific: Beyond Tradition and Modernity?* (2002, University of Hawai'i Press), in recognition of the book's 'innovative and outstanding contribution to the field'.



Vicki Luker (SSGM) and Margaret Jolly (GRC) celebrate award of the Council for Anthropology of Reproduction prize for their co-edited book *Birthing in the Pacific*.



*Markus Pangerl and Jodi Parvey submitting Choekyi Lhamo's (Ines Rittgasser) PhD thesis.*

Ms A Schemberg was a recipient of the ANU 25-year Service Medallion at the inaugural ANU staff awards ceremony in July.

## **Teaching Innovations**

In 2004, the GRC introduced a Theory and Practice seminar for staff members and research scholars. With fifteen sessions in the second semester, the course was designed to discuss a range of contemporary research across the several disciplines/fields of anthropology, history, cultural studies and gender studies, and some key problems in the investigation of cross-cultural gender and sexuality. The course provided a comprehensive and critical reading of current theoretical perspectives in Gender Studies and the Humanities more generally. The seminar series drew large numbers of participants and produced vivid and lively discussions throughout the year.

As postgraduate convener of the Gender, Sexuality and Culture graduate field, Dr Tamara Jacka initiated fortnightly meetings with all graduate scholars across the ANU researching in this field. Discussions were held around students' own topics and on matters of collective concern.

## **POSTGRADUATE EDUCATION AND RESEARCH**

### **Doctoral Degree Conferred and Thesis Topic**

**Rittgasser, I (Yeshe Choekyi Lhamo)**

Inventing the Buddha: The glorification of ascetic masculinity in Taiwanese Buddhism

### **Doctoral Students and Research Topics**

**Boyle, N**

Promoting human rights: Analysing NGO practices in a Thai context

**Dvorak, G**

Seeds from afar, fruits from the reef: Imagining home between the coral and concrete of Kwajalein

**Lepani, K**

Sexual and reproductive agency in the Trobriand Islands: Mediating HIV/AIDS messages

**Pangerl, M**

Routes and routines of dislocation: Indo-Fijian processes of identification in flux

**Sandy, L**

Making choices: A case study of women earning a living from sex in Sihanoukville, Cambodia

**Steel, F**

Cultural competencies, cultural contagions: Negotiating the intimate in colonial Fiji and NZ

**Stewart, C**

A study of the ways in which received legal systems could and did transform indigenous gender and sexuality in Pacific countries

**Solomon, M**

International nongovernmental organisations and cacophonous global citizenship

**Sung, J-S (J)**

The gender construction of illness and culture: Studies of pregnancy rituals and discourses in traditional Taiwan

## PUBLICATIONS

### In-house Publications

*Bibliography Series*

*Working Papers Series*

**Dvorak, G and L L Kinikini\* (eds)**

*Impulse Journal*, 2004 Issue: Silence, East-West Center, Honolulu, 54 pp.

[http://education.eastwestcenter.org/impulse/impulse\\_archives.htm](http://education.eastwestcenter.org/impulse/impulse_archives.htm)

**Eves, R**

'The play of powers made visible: Magic and dance in New Ireland', *Ethnos* 69(3), 341–362.

**Gaetano, A M\* and T Jacka (eds)**

*On the Move: Women and Rural-to-Urban Migration in Contemporary China*, Columbia University Press, New York, 355 pp.

**Jacka, T**

'Gender, socialism and globalisation in contemporary Vietnam and China', *Dialogue* [ASSA Newsletter] 23(1), 51–55.

— 'Migrant women's stories', in A M Gaetano and T Jacka (eds), *On the Move: Women and Rural-to-Urban Migration in Contemporary China*, Columbia University Press, New York, 279–285.

— 'Introduction', in T Jacka (ed.), *Engendering Postsocialism in Vietnam and China*, *Asian Studies Review* (Special Issue) 28(2), 111–114.

— 'Creating a public sphere: A case study of a rural women's NGO in Beijing', *Working Papers Series* 10, Gender Relations Centre, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, Canberra, 29 pp.

**Jacka, T (ed.)**

*Engendering Postsocialism in Vietnam and China*, *Asian Studies Review* (Special Issue) 28(2), 200 pp.

**Jacka, T and A M Gaetano\***

'Introduction: Focusing on migrant women', in A M Gaetano and T Jacka (eds), *On the Move: Women and Rural-to-Urban Migration in Contemporary China*, Columbia University Press, New York, 1–37.

**Jacka, T and X Song\* (trans.)**

'My life as a migrant worker', in A M Gaetano and T Jacka (eds), *On the Move: Women and Rural-to-Urban Migration in Contemporary China*, Columbia University Press, New York, 286–307.

**Jolly, M**

'Unsettling affinities? A review essay', *The Asia Pacific Journal of Anthropology* 5(2), 173–184.

— 'Epilogue', in B Douglas (ed.), *Women's Groups and Everyday Modernity in Melanesia, Oceania* (Special Issue) 74(1/2), 134–147. [2003]

**Lepani, K**

Review of *Conceiving Cultures: Reproducing People and Places on Nuakata, Papua New Guinea*, by S Mallett, University of Michigan Press, Ann Arbor, 2003, *The Asia Pacific Journal of Anthropology* 5(3), 287–290.

**Reid, E**

'Health, human rights and Australia's foreign policies', *The Medical Journal of Australia* 180(4), 163–165.

— 'Human rights and HIV in settings of poverty: Putting people at the heart of the epidemic', *HIV Australia* 3(2), 33–37.

— 'Transformational development and the wellbeing of women', *Development Bulletin* 64, 16–20.

— 'Ethics, human rights and HIV', in M Carman (ed.), *Treatment, Trade and Aid: Responding to the HIV/AIDS Pandemic*, Australasian Society for HIV Medicine, Darlinghurst, NSW, 33–38.

— Review of *Letting Them Die: Why HIV/AIDS Prevention Programmes Fail*, by C Campbell, Oxford, James Currey, 2003, *The Australasian Review of African Studies* 26(1), 85–90.

**Stewart, C**

'Towards a climate of tolerance and respect: Legislating for HIV/AIDS and human rights in Papua New Guinea', *Journal of South Pacific Law* 8(1), 21 pp.

<http://law.vanuatu.usp.ac.fj/jsp/2004%20Volume%208%20Number%201/stewart>

**Tcherkézoff, S**

'On cloth, gifts and nudity: Regarding some European misunderstandings during early encounters in Polynesia', in C Colchester (ed.), *Clothing the Pacific*, Berg, Oxford, 51–75. [2003]

— *Faa-Samoa, une Identité Polynésienne (Economie, Politique, Sexualité): L'anthropologie comme Dialogue Culturel*, L'Harmattan, Paris. [2003]

— 'The unwarranted encounter between the etymology of *papālagi* and the apotheosis of Captain Cook', *Journal of the Polynesian Society* 112(1), 65–73. [2003]

— 'A long and unfortunate voyage towards the "invention" of the Melanesia/Polynesia distinction (1595–1832)' (translated from French by Isabel Ollivier), *Journal of Pacific History* 38(2), 175–196. [2003]

— 'Visions européennes et polynésiennes de l'espace-temps insulaire du XVIIIe siècle à nos jours', in S Dunis (ed.), *Le Grand Océan: Le Temps et l'Espace du Pacifique*, Georg, Geneva, 277–302.

— *Tahiti – 1768: Jeunes Filles en Pleurs. La Face Cachée des Premiers Contacts et la Naissance du Mythe Occidental*, Au Vent des Îles, Tahiti.

— 'First Contacts' in Polynesia: The Samoan Case (1722–1848). *Western Misunderstandings about Sexuality and Divinity*, Macmillan Brown Centre for Pacific Studies, New Zealand, and the *Journal of Pacific History*, Canberra.

\* author does not belong to the ANU



## STAFF

### **Head of Centre and Professor**

M A Jolly, BA(Hons), PhD(Syd), FASSA

### **Fellow**

T Jacka BA(Hons)(ANU), PhD(Adelaide)

### **ARC Linkage International Fellow**

S Tcherkézoff PhD(EHESS)

### **ARC QEII Fellow**

R Eves BA(Hons)(Adelaide) PhD(ANU)

### **Research Assistant**

A Schemberg, BA(ANU), DipEd(UNE)

### **Administrative Staff**

J Parvey, BA(ANU)

V Vido

### **Visiting Fellows**

Dr L Bellows, University of Virginia at Charlottesville

Ms V Cretton, Université de Lausanne

Ms E Reid, AO, Canberra

Ms M Sasaki-Gayle, The Johns Hopkins University

Dr J Taylor, University of Melbourne

### **Summer Fellow**

Ms M van Zuilen, University of Western Australia

## CENTRE FOR ARCHAEOLOGICAL RESEARCH

The Centre for Archaeological Research (CAR) has continued to go from strength to strength in 2004, despite significant funding cutbacks. Member numbers increased from 136 in 2003 to 159, of which just over half are members on campus, most of them also members of the National Institutes. In the ANU Review, archaeology as a discipline came fourth out of 21 disciplines, based on number of academic papers rated in the top 25% internationally. CAR members are involved in research projects worldwide, but with an emphasis on the Asia–Pacific region, notably in the Asian Fore-Arc Project with fieldwork in Taiwan, the Philippines, Palau, PNG, East Timor and northern Australia. In August the Fore-Arc team organised a very successful two-day symposium on their work in the Philippines and Taiwan, which included several papers presented by collaborating archaeologists from those countries.

Matthew Spriggs continued as Director of CAR in 2004 and Dr Glenn Summerhayes was Associate Director until his departure to the University of Otago at the end of the year. He will be succeeded by Dr Simon Haberle. In the late 2003 ARC round, CAR members were awarded a total of \$1.4 million in research grants, and topped this with a further \$1.8 million in 2004 in three new Discovery and LIEF grants. In addition we were successful in our joint bid with other universities and museums for an ARC Research Network entitled ‘Discovering the past and present to shape the future: Networking environmental sciences for understanding and managing Australian biodiversity’.



CAR Director Professor Matthew Spriggs awards the Dorothy Cameron Prize to Tim Denham (Simon Haberle accepting on Tim's behalf)



CAR publications for the year were the 2003 *Annual Report* and two new *Terra Australis* series monographs, Val Attenbrow's *What's Changing — Population Size or Land-Use? The Archaeology of Upper Mangrove Creek, Sydney Basin*, and Bryce Barker's *The Sea People: Late Holocene Maritime Specialisation in the Whitsunday Islands, Central Queensland*.

CAR was also involved in the launch of Dr P M Allison's new book *Pompeian Households: An Analysis of the Material Culture* (published by the Cotsen Institute of Archaeology, UCLA).

CAR's biennial Jack Golson lecture was given this year by Professor Lesley Head on the topic 'The (Aboriginal) face of the (Australian) earth'. Our weekly seminar series continued through the year and external speakers included Clayton Fredericksen (Charles Darwin University), Lesley Head (Wollongong University), Jonathan Kingdon, Kjell Knutsson (Sweden), Jaimie Lovell (Sydney University), Bob Miller (University of Canberra), Luiz Oosterbeek (Portugal), Charles Redman (USA) and Peter Stone (UK). Several CAR members gave talks as part of the inaugural Asia–Pacific Week at RSPAS in January.

CAR has continued to underwrite the archaeological dating programme for campus members. Seventy radiocarbon dates were produced in 2004 through a commercial arrangement with the University of Waikato, New Zealand. Another important measure of cross-campus collaboration was the success of ANU archaeologists in obtaining a grant from the Major Equipment Committee worth, with contributions from RSPAS and the Faculty of Arts, \$115,000 for new microscopes and digital imaging equipment, to be housed in ANH, RSPAS but available to archaeologists across the campus. Dr Helen Lewis of the University of Oxford was a Visiting Fellow in residence during part of the year and ran a very successful week-long workshop for staff and students on micromorphological techniques. Other visitors included Mohammad Karegar, the Director of the National Museum of Iran. CAR also organised a photography workshop for CAR members, led by Bob Miller of University of Canberra.

A generous bequest to CAR from the late Dorothy Cameron has allowed the establishment of a Dorothy Cameron Prize for the best publication of the year in archaeology by an ANU student. The first award was given to Tim Denham, and accepted on his behalf by Simon Haberle at a ceremony and reception in May. This was followed by a celebration of the life of Dorothy Cameron, which consisted of presentations by Dr John Cameron, Glenda Cloughley and Joan Relke. Small grants will also be available from the Cameron fund to help students get their work published.

Finally we have worked towards a future for CAR by preparing a funding application for an ARC Centre of Excellence for Asia–Pacific Archaeology, which would absorb and greatly extend the activities of CAR. The successful Centres will be announced in May 2005. Funding for CAR in 2004 came from the Vice-Chancellor, RSPAS and the Faculty of Arts.

## PUBLICATIONS

see also Archaeology and Natural History, above

### ***In-house Publication***

*Centre for Archaeological Research 2003 Annual Report*, 88 pp.

### **Attenbrow, V\***

*What's Changing — Population Size or Land-Use Patterns? The Archaeology of Upper Mangrove Creek, Sydney Basin*, Terra Australis 21, Pandanus Books, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Canberra, xxxi+380 pp.

### **Barker, B\***

*The Sea People: Late Holocene Maritime Specialisation in the Whitsunday Islands, Central Queensland*, Terra Australis 20, Pandanus Books, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Canberra, xix+166 pp.

\* author does not belong to the ANU

## STAFF

### ***Director and Professor***

M Spriggs, BA, MA(Cantab), PhD(ANU), GSM(Vanuatu), FSA, FAHA

### ***Associate Director***

G Summerhayes, BA, MA(Sydney), DipEd(Sydney Teachers College), PhD(La Trobe)

### ***Administrator***

A Kennedy, BA(Hons)(Macquarie), MSc(Lond)

### ***Visiting Fellow***

Dr H Lewis, Oxford University

## GRADUATE STUDIES IN SUSTAINABLE HERITAGE DEVELOPMENT

Graduate Studies in Sustainable Heritage Development (GSSHD) continued to establish new strategic partnerships with local, regional, national and international agencies, researchers and educators in addressing arts, culture, museums, heritage and environment within the framework of sustainable development. The program is the first of its kind in the world for not only using multi-mode delivery in real and virtual spaces for learning and research, but also centring integrated environmental and holistic heritage management that brings together tangible and intangible, movable and immovable, natural and cultural heritage resources.

The faculty for the face-to-face field intensives, summer schools and symposia drew research expertise from the National Institutes at the ANU, national heritage institutions in Australia, as well as international experts and scholars from the Smithsonian Institution, the US National Parks Service, University of London, Jawaharlal Nehru University, New Delhi, Shanghai Museum and UNESCO.

The GSSHD Program, together with a number of stakeholder agencies, has established the Pacific Asia Observatory for Cultural Diversity in Human Development of UNESCO at the ANU. This includes partnerships with the Australian Local Government Association, Planning Institute of Australia, Federation of Ethnic Communities' Council of Australia, UNESCO Asia Pacific Focal Point for World Heritage Areas,

Australian National Commission for UNESCO, the Department of Environment and Heritage and Parklands — Sydney Olympic Park Authority. The Observatory focuses on case study research, research-driven capacity-building workshops and leading edge symposia and conferences in partnership with UNESCO and country governments of the region.

The gradual establishment of courses in the GSSHD Program continued during 2004. The curriculum is informed by leading edge research, which makes it unique in Australia and the world. Staff continue to provide leadership for the protection and promotion of the bio-diversity and cultural diversity of the Asia-Pacific region. Several universities in Australia and the region have sought advice and followed the curricula models in enhancing their courses. The pilot heritage development master classes for research students between Australia and European countries are now being used as a model by several Australian universities. During March, in a joint strategy meeting of UNESCO and the International Centre for the Study of Preservation and Restoration of Cultural Property (ICCROM) in Rome, the International Heritage Law course from the GSSHD has been commended as a program of excellence and listed as an associate course of the two intergovernmental bodies for professional development through the Asian Academy for Heritage Academy.

The GSSHD program coordinated a one-day research forum on Digital Heritage with agencies including the Getty Foundation, International Council of Museums, Art Centre Nabi and various universities in Korea on 6 October in Seoul. A follow-up forum of leading experts and practitioners in Australia was held in October at the National Library of Australia on developments in digital preservation. A research conference entitled the Social Ecology of Digital Technologies, with one of the five sub-themes designated Author Authenticity and Authority in Digital Heritage, has been initiated by GSSHD Program in 2004, with sponsorship through the Common Ground Group and the Indian Government. This will be held in Hyderabad in December 2005.

In September the GSSHD Program together with UNESCO, NORAD, National Museum of Ethnology, Hanoi and the Vietnamese Ministry of Culture and Information conducted a three-day intensive program for 63 professionals and researchers from the national museums of Vietnam. As a follow up, a major research conference entitled Sustainable Heritage Development: Cultural Diversity, Heritage Tourism and Cultural Economics (Hanoi and Ha Long Bay, 9–12 January 2006) has been initiated by the end of in 2004 with sponsorship through the Common Ground Group and the Vietnamese Government.

Professor Galla, in partnership with the International Institute for Asian Studies at the University of Leiden and the National Museum of Ethnology, Leiden, directed and facilitated a master class for 20 doctoral and postdoctoral students on Museums and Cultural Diversity in November. Papers from the 20 participants are being refereed and edited for publication.

Professor Galla completed editing the proceedings of papers from the Shanghai Conference on Museums, Globalisation and Intangible Heritage that informed the drafting and adoption of the International Convention on the Protection of Intangible Heritage of UNESCO in 2003.

## Research Highlights

Professors Lyndel Prott, Patrick O'Keefe and Amareswar Galla facilitated a case study workshop on illicit traffic in cultural property at the Institute for Asian Studies, Chulalongkorn University, Thailand and the International Institute for Asian Studies in Leiden during March.

Background research is under completion through UNESCO and the Government of Vietnam for the establishment of the World's first floating museum — Cua Van Floating Cultural Centre in Northern Vietnam. The project is funded through the Norwegian Agency for Development (NORAD) with a grant of US\$ 463,000. Six key researchers from Vietnam spent three weeks for research training at the ANU in January–February.

The GSSHD Program, with the support of the Vice Chancellor, initiated the establishment of the Pacific Asia Observatory for Cultural Diversity in Human Development.

## POSTGRADUATE EDUCATION AND RESEARCH

### **Graduate Certificate in Sustainable Heritage Development**

|               |               |
|---------------|---------------|
| Albert, L     | Neidorf, M    |
| Bui Jones, M  | Ponniah, E    |
| Fjellstrom, V | Scrogings, Z  |
| Flood, A      | Strzelecki, L |
| Jorgensen, F  | Wilson, D     |
| Lim, B        | Yanhong, O    |

### **Graduate Diploma in Sustainable Heritage Development**

|             |          |
|-------------|----------|
| Campbell, J | Huynh, M |
| Cleland, D  | Lim, E   |

### **Master of Sustainable Heritage Development**

|            |            |
|------------|------------|
| Chang, I   | Edwards, E |
| Cintra, M  | Uhlmann, J |
| Coetzee, A |            |

### **Master of Sustainable Heritage Development and Management**

|            |               |
|------------|---------------|
| Brass, L   | Lush, M       |
| Langdon, T | Ono, M        |
| Lee, K     | Paroissien, K |

## STAFF

### ***Director of Studies***

A Galla, BA(Andhra), MA(Jawaharlal Nehru), PhD(ANU)

### ***Program Administrator***

Ping Yu, BA(Northeast Normal University, China), Master of Law (Jilin University, China), MEd(Canberra)

### ***Adjunct Professors***

L V Prott (BA, LLB(Sydney), Licence speciale en Droit international (Free University of Brussels)

Dr Juris (Eberhard-Karls University, Tübingen)

P O'Keefe, BA(Queensland), LLM(ANU), MA(City of London Polytechnic), PhD(Sydney)

J Stanley, BA(Sheffield), MSc(Sydney), PhD(Glasgow)

### **Pacific Asia Observatory for Cultural Diversity in Development, UNESCO**

#### ***Administrator***

E Edwards, BSc, BA(Hons)(Deakin), MA(Deakin)

# NON DIVISIONAL GROUPS

## School Administration

*Dr Katy Gillette, Manager*

*Ms Sue Lawrence, Deputy Manager*

## Publishing, Distribution and Imaging

*Mr Ian Templeman, Manager and Head of Publishing*

## Resource Management in Asia-Pacific Program

*Dr Colin Filer, Convener*

## State, Society and Governance in Melanesia Project

*Mr David Hegarty, Convener*

## **School Administration**

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/>

<http://naru.anu.edu.au>

## **Publishing, Distribution and Imaging**

<http://coombs.anu.edu.au/rspas-print-news.htm>

<http://coombs-photography.anu.edu.au/>

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/bookshop/>

<http://www.pandanusbooks.com.au>

## **Resource Management in Asia-Pacific Program**

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/rmap/>

### ***Publications***

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/rmap/publications.php>

## **State, Society and Governance in Melanesia Project**

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/melanesia>

### ***Publications***

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/melanesia/publications.php>

For more information about the research profiles and additional activities of academic staff, see

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/about.php>

[http://rspas.anu.edu.au/annual\\_reports/](http://rspas.anu.edu.au/annual_reports/)

<http://rspas.anu.edu.au/booklets/dor2003.pdf>

# NON-DIVISIONAL GROUPS

## RSPAS SCHOOL ADMINISTRATION

The School's administration is responsible for information technology services, grants and business development, financial management, facilities and operations, human resource management, geospatial and cartographic services, publishing and imaging. Publishing, Distribution and Imaging has provided a separate report below.

During the year, the Information Technology section embarked on two major tasks: bringing new file servers on-line and redesigning RSPAS web pages in line with ANU corporate style. An ongoing challenge for the School will be how best to utilise information technology in the current economic climate. IT Manager Michelle Mousdale provided a detailed IT business continuity plan for the School's overall Business Continuity Plan.

Darrell Burkey, IT Systems Administrator, was honoured by a Vice-Chancellor's Award for Community Outreach for his work in establishing, developing and maintaining an organization called CASE – Computing Assistance Support and Education. CASE is a non-profit community development organisation that provides advocacy and services to community organisations in the area of information and communications technology to enhance activities that build social capital.

The School's success in attracting ARC funding was outstanding. Judith Pabian and Birgit Flatow provided excellent support to applicants. Of a total 61 grants applied for by members of RSPAS this year, 26 (43%) were applications to a number of the ARC programs — Discovery (with 10 of 18 being successful), International Linkages, Federation Fellowships, the Asia-Pacific Futures Network, Centres of Excellence. The intensity of ARC rounds means that they increasingly dominate the Grants Development Officer's work, at the expense of web site and other administration. This resource issue will receive attention next year.

The School has continued its strong financial performance despite the increasing complexity and scope of its task. The School administers the finances of various other entities including the National Institute for Asian and the Pacific, the Arafura Timor Research Facility, the Asia Pacific College of Diplomacy and the International Centre for Excellence for Asia Pacific Studies. The School receives a good report card from the regular KPMG 'health checks'. Margueritte Conaghan institutes a range of continuous improvements and has succeeded in developing innovative monthly reports to track the School's financial performance.

Gabrielle Cameron was confirmed as Human Resource Manager – Academic. She did an outstanding job of administering the Promotions Committee, which in 2004 was a combined committee for the School, the Faculty of Asian Studies, the Asia Pacific College of Diplomacy and the Asia Pacific School of Economics and Government.

The General Staff Development Award program was revamped to offer funding to support four categories of activities: Personal and Professional Development, Higher Education Encouragement, Rapid Response Grants and a Corporate Prize. The committee was delighted with the outcomes where at least three of the grants provided support for staff to engage in overseas activities, including Margaret Forster's secondment to the University of the South Pacific in Suva as Publications Fellow.

Deputy Manager Sue Lawrence was unanimously declared the recipient of the inaugural RSPAS Corporate Prize for her invaluable input into the completion of the Coombs Extension, fitting out the building, and managing occupancy. Associated with this mammoth task was the refurbishment of vacated Coombs space allowing the Strategic Defence Studies Centre to relocate in the Coombs Building. Unfortunately, the School still faces a space crisis, which continues to consume financial and human resources.

The 2003 fires destroyed the Weston storage facility housing the School's major archaeological specimen collection. Early in 2004 salvaged samples were moved into storage at Spring Valley Farm.





*Professor Fox presents Deputy Manager Sue Lawrence with the inaugural RSPAS Corporate Prize for her significant contribution to the RSPAS (and RSSS) coordination and management of the Coombs Building extension.*

RSPAS manages the North Australia Research Unit at Darwin on behalf of the University. With financial assistance from the Vice Chancellor, and from Facilities and Services, significant building refurbishment, IT upgrades and equipment purchases have been possible this year. NARU Manager Lyle Hebb, with the assistance of RSPAS Business Development Officer Birgit Flatow, has achieved near capacity occupancy rates.

RSPAS Manager Katy Gillette presented a paper at the conference of the Association of Tertiary Education Managers in Hobart. The paper entitled 'Herding cats: Strokes, pats and lures' addressed application of motivation theory in administering academic areas effectively (and peacefully). She also completed the University's leadership training program, working with a group to produce a report on the 'costs of success', which will be presented to, and considered by, the University research planning group early in 2005.

## **Prizes, Honours and Awards**

General Staff Development Awards are in recognition of the contribution that administrative and technical staff have made towards the School's success. The goals of the Awards are to contribute to developing the professionalism of general staff, to assist staff in achieving their career goals and to recognise outstanding contributions to the School.

2004 recipients of Study and Personal/Professional Development Awards were Mr A Bright, Cartography; Mr P Brugman, Geographic Information Systems; Ms M Forster, School Administration; Ms T Harwood, Human Geography; Ms J Higgins, Graduate Studies in Strategy and Defence Program; Ms J Jones, Information Technology Services; Ms A Looker, Information Technology Services; Ms P Yu, Graduate Studies in Sustainable Heritage Development.

Ms S Lawrence was awarded the Corporate Prize for her significant contribution to the School in coordinating and managing the Stage 1 extension of the Coombs building.

## STAFF

### **Manager**

K Gillette, BA(Hons)(ANU), PhD(ANU), AAIM

### **Deputy Manager**

S Lawrence

### **Finance Officer**

M Conaghan, BA(Hons)(ANU)

### **Grants Development Officer**

J Pabian, BA(Hons), GradDip(Public Policy)(ANU)

### **Business Development Officer**

B Flatow, BA, GradDip(Community Counselling)(UCan) [to December]

### **Finance Staff**

P Horsburgh

A Dykes

D Phan

G Tranent

A Van Kleeff

### **Human Resources**

D Bayley

G Cameron

J Chalker [part-time]

P O'Keeffe [until mid July]

C Roberts, BA(ANU), GDLS(UCan) [part-time]

### **Administrative Staff**

M Forster, BA(Adelaide), DipYL(Inst Soc Welfare)

P Nguyen [on leave]

### **Receptionist**

K Smith\*\*

### **Facilities and Operations**

P Crutchfield

A James

S Vilaythong

### **Coombs Security**

P Adams\*\*

A Muirden\*\* [from February]

G Rebbeck\*\*

J Wigham\*\* [until March]

## **North Australia Research Unit**

### **Site Manager**

L Hebb

H Sainsbury [from March]

## **Fiji Services**

### **Property Manager**

L Fisher [part-time]

### **Caretaker**

M Dhu

## **Information Technology Services**

### **Head**

M M Mousdale, BAAppSc(AppChem)(QIT), GradDipBusComp(UWS), MSc(Info Tech)(UNSW)

### **Administrative Support**

A V Looker, Higher Dip(French Studies)(Uni of Paris and Lille)

### **Central IT Staff**

D D Burkey, BA(Photographic Art and Sci)(Brooks Institute USA), GradDipIT(Software)(CQU)

A K Foxcroft

J D Jones, BA(Qld), GradDip(ComStud)(CCAIE)

G W Schultz, DipIT(User Support)(CIT)

J M Shanahan

### **Local IT Support**

G J Luttrell

L B Nolan, BSc(ANU)

T C Norman

L J Payne

J Straub, AssDip(Tech Biol)(CIT)

S M Walters

## **Geospatial and Cartographic Services**

### **Cartography**

K D Dancey, AssDipCart(Bathurst TAFE)

J Sheehan (part-time)

A J Bright

## **GIS and Integrated Field Laboratory**

P Brugman, CertGeosc, AssocDipGeol(CIT), BSc(ANU)

\*\* indicates position shared with the Research School of Social Sciences

## PUBLISHING, DISTRIBUTION AND IMAGING

In 2004 the staff of PDI continued to work closely together supporting each other's professional work, sharing the development of a range of projects and collaborating to achieve excellent outcomes.

A major change was the establishment of the Photography Digital Archiving Project. Bob Cooper was given operational responsibility for the new project which is currently programmed for 2004/2005.

Darren Boyd has been appointed the head of the Photographic Unit.

### PUBLISHING

In 2004 the school publishing unit produced and distributed the RSPAS 2003 Annual Report, RSPAS Directory of Research, RSPAS Catalogue of Publications and four issues of the RSPAS Quarterly Bulletin. In addition assistance was given to a number of the school's publishing activities including Pacific Linguistics.

The Bookshop enjoyed a record year in sales and distribution of all RSPAS publications as well as journals and educational material from other areas of the ANU. Sales in 2004 for the bookshop totalled \$290,512, compared with sales in 2003 of \$264,071.

### PHOTOGRAPHY

The photographic unit continues to move towards a fully digital operation with only two photographic assignments being shot on film during the year. The 'wet' side of the operations will be phased out in 2005/6 as the costs to maintain chemistry at a usable level cease to be economically viable. The unit gave considerable support to the publishing activities of Pandanus Books and provided most of the image material for the RSPAS Quarterly Bulletin, Annual Report, Directory of Research and publishing catalogues.

### PHOTOGRAPHY DIGITAL ARCHIVING PROJECT

Bob Cooper has managed the establishment of the Photography Digital Archiving Project. The initial months were spent setting up temporary office space and in mid-year a semi-permanent computer suite with appropriate furniture and equipment gave the project an operational base. In the early months scanning tests were completed and satisfactory solutions found for problems that emerged. Work was undertaken to establish a workflow for the inclusion of images in dSpace. Recently, 143 scanned images, part of the collection held by Professor James Fox, were submitted to dSpace and are currently being uploaded with a view to enabling online notation of the collection. Work was also commenced on the collection of images held by Professor Mark Mosko.

### PANDANUS BOOKS

In 2004 Pandanus Books published 21 monographs, achieving the planned production target. The total value of sales increased to \$150,000, an increase of nearly 18% on the previous year.

A major achievement in 2004 was the establishment of international distribution for titles published by Pandanus Books, through University of Hawai'i Press for North America, Asia and the Pacific, and through Asian Studies Book Services for United Kingdom and Europe. In addition electronic publishing and distribution contracts were signed with ebooks.com, netLibrary and ebrary. For the first time, therefore, with international, electronic publishing and distribution in place, sales income from these areas contributed to the total income. Indications are that this income will grow strongly in 2005, given that these new distribution networks will have been in operation for a full year.

A number of titles published by Pandanus Books were reviewed favourably in the national press and the authors interviewed on national and regional radio. A number of the books were launched interstate which helped to promote the sense of Pandanus Books as a national publisher.

During 2004 a number of authors of Pandanus titles were invited to participate in major Literary Festivals in Perth, Sydney, Brisbane and Canberra.

In 2005 key new directions will include lifting book production to 36 titles, introduction of the Sullivan's Creek series of publications with the focus on Australian cultural, social, literary and historical issues, and attendance at the 2005 London Book Fair as a prelude to the devising of an international marketing strategy for 2006–2008.

## PUBLISHING HIGHLIGHTS

The following titles published by Pandanus Books were honoured in 2004:

Paul Hetherington's *Blood and Old Belief* was short-listed for the 2003 Western Australian Premier's Book Award/Poetry and for the 2003 Colin Roderick Award for the best book published on any aspect of Australian life.

Apelu Tielu's *Forever in Paradise* was nominated for the 2003 IMPAC Dublin Literary Award.

William C Clarke's *A Momentary Stay*. The poem 'At the Pantheon' was selected for *Best Australian Poems 2004*, edited by Les Murray and published by Black Inc.

## Prizes, Honours and Awards

In November 2004 the publisher of Pandanus Books, Ian Templeman was elected an Honorary Fellow of the Australian Academy of the Humanities.

## PUBLICATIONS

RSPAS *Annual Report 2003*

RSPAS *Directory of Research 2004*

RSPAS *Catalogue of Publications 2004*

RSPAS *Quarterly Bulletin*, Volume 5, Number 1, March 2004

RSPAS *Quarterly Bulletin*, Volume 5, Number 2, June 2004

RSPAS *Quarterly Bulletin*, Volume 5, Number 3, September 2004

RSPAS *Quarterly Bulletin*, Volume 5, Number 4, December 2004

*Winter Conversations* 4(2), Brij V Lal and Duncan Beard (eds), vi+94 pp.

*Summer Conversations* 5(1), Brij V Lal and Duncan Beard (eds), v+79 pp.

*Across the Magic Line: Growing up in Fiji*, Patricia Page, 269 pp.

*Afterlife: A Divine Comedy*, Donald Denoon, x+254 pp.

*As Mothers of the Land: The Birth of the Bougainville Women for Peace and Freedom*, Josie Tankunani Sirivi and Marilyn Taleo Havini (eds), xx+190 pp.

*Bittersweet: An Indo-Fijian Experience*, Brij V Lal (ed.), 407 pp.

*Double Vision: Asian Accounts of Australia*, Alison Broinowski (ed.), 161 pp.

*Facing Asia: A History of the Colombo Plan*, Daniel Oakman, 323 pp.

*Golden Pavilions*, Robert Brunton, 405 pp.

*The Hmong of Australia: Culture and Diaspora*, Nicholas Tapp and Gary Lee (eds), x+217 pp.

*Innocence to Independence: Life in the Papua New Guinea Highlands 1956–1980*, Judith Hollinshed, 261 pp.

*The Kanak Apple Season: Selected Short Fiction of Déwé Gorodé*, Déwé Gorodé, translated by Peter Brown, 227 pp.

*Lazy Man in China*, Helene Chung Martin, 227 pp.

*Luther's Pine*, John Molony, xii+304 pp.

*The Manipulation of Custom: From Uprising to Intervention in the Solomon Islands*, Jon Fraenkel, 264 pp.

*Navigating Boundaries: The Asian Diaspora in Torres Strait*, Anna Shnukal, Yuriko Nagata and Guy Ramsay (eds), 330 pp.

*Notes from Old Nanking 1947–1949: The Great Transition*, William Stenhouse Hamilton, x+194 pp.

*The Sea People: Late Holocene Maritime Specialisation in the Whitsunday Islands, Central Queensland*, Bryce Barker, *Terra Australis* 20, xix+166 pp.

*Sharing as Custom Provides: Selected Poems of Déwé Gorodé*, Raylene Ramsay and Deborah Walker (edited and translated), 212 pp.

*Transit of Venus*, Rowan Metcalfe, 290 pp.

*War Babies*, Robert Macklin, 305 pp.

*Wehali: The Female Land: Traditions of a Timorese Ritual Centre*, Tom Therik, xvii+332 pp.

*What's Changing: Population Size or Land-use Patterns? The Archaeology of Upper Mangrove Creek, Sydney Basin*, Val Attenbrow, *Terra Australis* 21, xxxi+380 pp.

## STAFF

### **Manager, and Head of Publishing**

I Templeman, AM

A J Andrews [until March]

D S Beard, BA(Hons), PhD(ANU)

E I Brissenden, BD(VisCom)(UTS) [part-time]

J C Bushby

L Davidson [part-time March to August]

M Foster [until July]

A Mollett [part-time February to November]

A Leonard [August to December]

J Molony, BA(Hons), PhD(ANU) [from March]

T Sims

### **Photography**

D Boyd, AssocDipArts(Photography)(CIT)

### **Photography Digital Archiving Project**

B Cooper, AssocDipArts(Photography)(CIT)

## RESOURCE MANAGEMENT IN ASIA-PACIFIC PROGRAM

The Resource Management in Asia-Pacific (RMAP) Program is an inter-disciplinary program of research within the School, whose mission is to establish itself as the focal point in a regional and international network of institutions that undertake or use research on the social, political and economic aspects of environmental and resource management issues in the Asia-Pacific region. It is also the vehicle through which the RSPAS participates in the campus-wide National Institute for Environment.

In 2003, the RMAP Program was granted approval to start enrolling PhD scholars in the fields of Anthropology or Environment and Resource Management, and the Program currently has eight PhD students.



Children gathering shellfish from the reef crest off the village of Lataul, Niolam Island, Lihir Group, PNG. Over the last 20 years, Colin Filer, John Burton and Simon Foale (all RMAP) have worked on the impacts of the large gold mine on Lihir. Simon Foale is currently investigating ways of integrating local environmental knowledge with scientific understandings of the environmental impacts of mining on Lihir. (Photo by Simon Foale).

The Program's research priorities and projects are organised around four themes:

- *Social and economic sustainability of extractive industry.*

There is a growing body of evidence that developing countries and countries in transition have not been able to exploit their natural resources to bring about a sustained process of social and economic development. A recent World Bank study suggests a very strong link between the predation of resource rents and the incidence of internal political conflict in these countries. Key research is directed at the social and economic impact of investment in the mining, petroleum, forestry and fisheries sectors, and to the ways in which different forms of extractive industry can contribute to sustainable development and good governance in the region.

- *Scaling ecosystem change in time and space.*

It is becoming increasingly apparent that long-lasting land use legacies need to be part of present-day environmental assessment and natural resource management. Multi-disciplinary analysis of long-term climatic, vegetational and landscape changes can provide essential baseline data for realistic modeling and prediction of future changes and their impacts, as can changes in human consumption, management and exploitation of ecosystems, landscapes or natural resources.

- *Local knowledge, common property, community practice.*

There is widespread debate about the relationship between systems of 'rational', scientific knowledge and local, traditional or indigenous knowledge in the management of natural resources. However, it is not clear how the status accorded to these latter forms of knowledge relates to the willingness and ability of local or indigenous communities to play an effective role in the management of specific resources. The construction and application of local (or indigenous) knowledge by local (or indigenous) communities therefore needs to



*Lake Aguai Ramata (1800m asl, Crater Mt, Eastern Highlands Province, PNG), cored by Simon Haberle (RMAP), Nick Porch (Monash) and Anna Chappell (Victoria University, NZ). Radiocarbon dates from the 5m sediment core suggest the lake holds a continuous sediment record from the last glacial maximum to the present. (Photo by Anna Chappell).*

be understood as one aspect of the wider relationship between laws, institutions and policies formulated at a number of different scales, within specific sectors and jurisdictions.

- *Agricultural landscapes and catchment processes.*

New cultivation regimes, new forms of state regulation, and strengthened linkages between agricultural and non-agricultural sectors mean that rural resource management institutions face an array of new challenges. Institutions are adapting to manage resource constraints at various scales: households are adjusting their 'mix' of productive enterprises; communities are exploring new ways of regulating the use of land, water and forest resources; and regional bodies are being formed to manage the socio-economic and biophysical interconnections in complex catchment systems. The key research challenge in these agricultural landscapes is to strengthen our understanding of the impact of social and environmental change on agricultural sustainability and livelihood security.

## Research Highlights

Drs Colin Filer and Simon Foale, in collaboration with numerous colleagues from other research institutions, have continued work on the first phase of an assessment of coastal, small island and coral reef ecosystems in Papua New Guinea within the framework of the Millennium Ecosystem Assessment. Work on the second phase of this study began in 2004 after a contract was signed with Conservation International as the Executing Agency for the Milne Bay Coastal and Marine Conservation Project.

Drs Colin Filer and Kuntala Lahiri-Dutt have secured a grant from the World Bank to organise a series of activities to promote research on the artisanal and small-scale mining sector in the Asia-Pacific region. Dr Lahiri-Dutt has begun a scoping study of gender and livelihood issues in South Asian countries as part of this project.



Dr Simon Haberle, in association with Professor Atholl Anderson (ANH) and colleagues from Oxford University (UK) and the Kon Tiki Museum (Norway), has continued to work on a program of research on the antiquity and nature of human settlement in remote islands of the far eastern Pacific Ocean. The research will contribute to one of the key conservation priorities of the Galapagos Islands National Park: to document the history of the introduction of exotic species to the islands and bring about a greater understanding of the historical ecology of these invasive species.

Dr Haberle has also developed a research program, assisted by the Wildlife Conservation Society in Papua New Guinea, to investigate the long-term history of human interactions with a biodiversity hotspot in the Crater Mountain Wildlife Management Area, PNG. He was also involved in the development of a successful ARC Research Network application called the 'Environmental Futures Network: Discovering the Past and Present to Shape the Future' <http://nesuab.ees.adelaide.edu.au/page/default.asp?site=1>

Drs Andrew Walker and Pascal Perez have continued their program of collaborative research on the management of land and water resources in upland areas of northern Thailand. Dr Walker has continued his ethnographic research on social change and agricultural transformation in a lowland Thai village in Sameong District, Chiang Mai Province. Dr Perez has also been involved in a study of water management issues in Kiribati, in collaboration with Professor Ian White from CRES, ANU and Ms Anne Dray from CIRAD, France.

Dr Merrilyn Wasson has continued to build national and international support for the Arafura Timor Seas Experts Forum as the primary vehicle for scientific collaboration to address problems of sustainable resource management in and around the Arafura and Timor Seas. Dr Wasson has also received a grant from UNESCO's Institutional Dimensions of Environmental Change Project to lead an international multidisciplinary team investigating the impact of Regional Free Trade Organizations (APEC, NAFTA and the EU) on the environmental resources of developing nations.

## Teaching Innovations

RMAP attracts PhD students with a wide variety of resource and environmental management backgrounds. A PhD bridging program has been developed for students who require preparatory training in the social dimensions of resource management.

## POSTGRADUATE EDUCATION AND RESEARCH

### Doctoral Students and Research Topics

#### **Lorenzen, R P**

Resilience of Balinese rice irrigation systems in contexts of significant socio-economic and ecological change

#### **Moglia, M**

Social simulation of decentrally organised urban water systems

#### **Mungsunti, A**

Water pricing, water markets, water property rights and the impacts of such arrangements on rural poverty

#### **Samata, R**

Karen responses to resource scarcity in north-western Thailand

#### **Singh, S**

Social aspects of forest and wildlife use in Laos

#### **Siry, H Y**

Making decentralised coastal zone management work in Indonesia: A case study of Pangkajene Kepulauan and Kendari districts

#### **Thavat, M**

Cross-cultural institutions and development interventions in the Cambodian rice sector.

## PUBLICATIONS

**Clarke, W**

see Centre for Contemporary Pacific, Division of Pacific and Asian History; and J Kennedy and W Clarke, ANH, Division of Society and Environment

**Filer, C**

- 'The knowledge of indigenous desire. Disintegrating conservation and development in Papua New Guinea', in A Bicker, P Sillitoe and J Pottier (eds), *Development and Local Knowledge. New Approaches to Issues in Natural Resources Management, Conservation and Agriculture*, Routledge, London and New York, 64–93.
- 'A serious case of conditionality: The World Bank gets stuck in the forests of PNG', *Development Bulletin* 65, 95–100.
- 'Horses for courses: Special purpose authorities and local-level governance in Papua New Guinea', *State, Society and Governance in Melanesia Discussion Paper 2004/6*, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, Canberra, 17 pp.
- 'Hotspots versus handouts: Illusions of conservation and development in Papua New Guinea', in *Bridging Scales and Epistemologies: Linking Local Knowledge with Global Science in Multi-Scale Assessments*', Conference Proceedings, 17–20 March, 2004, Millennium Ecosystem Assessment, 24 pp.  
<http://www.millenniumassessment.org/documents/bridging/papers/Filer.colin.pdf>
- 'Interactions between local/indigenous communities and the natural environment in far north Queensland and southern New Guinea: A partial review of research to date', *RMAP Working Papers 52*, Resource Management in Asia Pacific Program, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, Canberra, 34 pp.

**Filer, C and B Imbun\***

'A short history of mineral development policies in Papua New Guinea', *RMAP Working Papers 55*, Resource Management in Asia Pacific Program, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, Canberra, 34 pp.

**Foale, S**

'The scale and epistemology of coral bleaching in Papua New Guinea', in *Bridging Scales and Epistemologies: Linking Local Knowledge with Global Science in Multi-Scale Assessments*', Conference Proceedings, 17–20 March, 2004, Millennium Ecosystem Assessment, 25 pp.  
<http://www.millenniumassessment.org/documents/bridging/papers/foale.simon.pdf>

**Foale, S and M Macintyre\***

- 'Global imperatives and local desires: Competing economic and environmental interests in Melanesian communities', in V S Lockwood (ed.), *Globalization and Culture Change in the Pacific Islands*, Prentice Hall, Upper Saddle River, NJ, 149–165.
- 'Politicized ecology: Local responses to mining in Papua New Guinea', *Oceania* 74 (3), 231–251.
- 'Fujichrome Green: The photographic fetishization of biodiversity by environmentalists', *RMAP Working Papers 54*, Resource Management in Asia Pacific Program, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, Canberra, 11 pp.

**Foale, S and B Manele\***

'Social and political barriers to the use of Marine Protected Areas for conservation and fishery management in Melanesia', *Asia Pacific Viewpoint* 45(3), 373–386.

**Haberle, S**

see also Archaeology and Natural History, Division of Society and Environment

**Haberle, S and K D Bennett\***

'Postglacial formation and dynamics of north Patagonian rainforest in the Chonos Archipelago, Southern Chile', *Quaternary Science Reviews* 23, 2433–2452.

**Haberle, S and B David\***

'Climates of change: Human dimensions of Holocene environmental change in low latitudes of the PEPH transect', *Quaternary International* 118–119, 165–179.

**Haberle, S, M K Gagan#, E J Hendy# and W S Hantoro\***

'Post-glacial evolution of the Indo-Pacific Warm Pool and El Niño-Southern Oscillation', *Quaternary International* 118–119, 127–143.

**Lahiri-Dutt, K**

'I plan, you participate: A southern view of community participation in urban Australia', *Community Development Journal* 39(1), 13–27.

— 'Life in Pathar Khadans: Women workers in stone quarries of eastern India', *Urban Health and Development Bulletin* 6(4), 39–45.

— 'Informality in mineral resource management in Asia: Raising questions relating to community economies and sustainable development', *Natural Resources Forum* 28(2), 123–132.

**Lahiri-Dutt, K and T Herbert\***

'Coal sector loans and displacement of indigenous populations. Lessons from Jharkhand', *Economic and Political Weekly* 39(23), 2403–2409.

**Sullivan, M**

'Judging success in a post-conflict environment — whose criteria? Solomon Islands CPRF as a case study', *Development Bulletin* 65, 85–89.

**Therik, T**

see also Department of Anthropology, Division of Society and Environment

'The notion of context in multicultural education: A Nusa Tenggara Timur case', in K Sunarto, R Hiang-Khng Heng, and A Fedyani Saifuddin (eds), *Multicultural Education in Indonesia and Southeast Asia*, University of Indonesia, 61–73.

**Walker, A**

'Karen cultural capital: Consensus and contestation', *Asian Ethnicity* 5(2), 259–265.

\* author does not belong to the ANU

# author belongs to another part of the ANU

## STAFF

### Convener

C Filer, PhD(Camb)

### Research Fellows

J Burton, PhD(ANU) [from September]

S Foale, PhD(Melb) [from October]

R Grove, PhD(Cantab)

S Haberle, PhD(ANU)

K Lahiri-Dutt, PhD(Burdwan, India)

M Sullivan, PhD(ANU)

T Therik PhD(ANU)

A Walker, PhD(ANU)

**Adjunct Fellows**

P Perez, PhD(Montpellier, France)

M Wasson, PhD(Frei Universitat zu Berlin)

**Program Coordinator**

H Glazebrook, BAppSc(Deakin)

**Resident Visiting Fellows**

Dr C Boulan-Smit, Canberra

Professor W Clarke, Canberra

Dr R Hide, Canberra

Dr I Hughes, Canberra [to September]

Dr P Hughes, Canberra

Dr H Holzknecht, Canberra

Dr D Lawrence, Canberra

Dr J Weiner, Canberra

**Short-term Visiting Fellows**

Dr T P Bayliss-Smith, Cambridge University

Ms A Dray, CIRAD, France

Professor R Guo, Peking University, China

Dr D Jorgensen, University of Western Ontario, Canada

Dr J Mogina, University of Papua New Guinea

Ms T V Pham, Vietnam National University

Dr G Samanta, University of Burdwan, India

**Program Associates**

Dr G Banks, UNSW (ADFA)

Dr A Casson, formerly ANU

Dr C Healey, formerly NTU, Darwin

Dr L Horowitz, formerly ANU

Dr F Majid-Cooke, University Malaysia, Sabah

Dr E Petersen, University of Western Australia

## STATE, SOCIETY AND GOVERNANCE IN MELANESIA PROJECT

During 2004, the Project continued to develop policy-relevant scholarship and publications relating to the contemporary Pacific Islands region and to Melanesia in particular. Through conferences, workshops and briefings, SSGM Project draws in key players, decision-makers, analysts and commentators enabling a broader comprehension of the complex dynamics of the region.

The SSGM Fellows participated in eleven international conferences, six of which were organised by the Project in collaboration with its partners, Divine Word University, PNG and The University of the South Pacific, Suva. Conference themes included the challenges for PNG and the region on foreign policy, governance and development; successful models of community development, entrepreneurship and governance; identifying priorities for policy and social issues of HIV AIDS in PNG; and security and conflict resolution.

The SSGM Seminar Series at the ANU produced fifteen seminars on a wide range of topics covering economics, development and foreign policy in PNG and the Solomon Islands, and presentations addressing capacity building through legal systems and women's groups. Seven briefings to ECP government officials deploying to PNG, AusAID officers to Solomon Islands and to Nauru were undertaken along with two peer reviews on AusAID country strategies. The Project also conducted special-issue consultations and briefings including a roundtable with international financial institutions AusAID, World Bank, NZAID and the Asian Development Bank and hosted meetings with the University of Geneva's Small Arms Survey consultants.

Eight Discussion Papers were published in hard copy and on the website. Thirty-four visitors to the Project participated in seminars, roundtables and discussions with academics and government representatives.

### Prizes, Honours and Awards

Dr V Lukere (and Professor M Jolly) won the edited collection book prize for 2004 from the Council on Anthropology and Reproduction (CAR) for their coedited volume *Birth in the Pacific: Beyond Tradition and Modernity?* (2002, University of Hawai'i Press).

Dr A Regan was offered a 10-month Randolph Jennings Senior Fellowship with the United States Institute of Peace, to be taken up in January 2005.

### Teaching Innovations

Dr S Dinnen and Dr A McLeod were co-designers and lecturers in new elective course, Law, Order and Conflict in the Pacific, for MA in Applied Anthropology and Participatory Development, taught for the first time in October 2004.

D Hegarty proposed and designed an MA Asia-Pacific course (FAS) on The Contemporary Pacific: Society, Politics and Development, to be offered in 2005.

## PUBLICATIONS

### Douglas, B

'Prologue', in *Women's Groups and Everyday Modernity in Melanesia*, ed. B Douglas, *Oceania* (Special Issue) 74(1/2), 1–5.

— 'Christianity, tradition, and everyday modernity: Towards an anatomy of women's groupings in Melanesia', in *Women's Groups and Everyday Modernity in Melanesia*, ed. B Douglas, *Oceania* (Special Issue) 74(1/2), 6–23.

### Douglas, B (ed)

*Women's Groups and Everyday Modernity in Melanesia*, *Oceania* (Special Issue) 74(1/2), 149 pp.

### Dinnen, S

'Aid effectiveness and Australia's new interventionism in the Southwest Pacific', *Development Bulletin* 65, 76–80.

— 'Lending a fist? Australia's new interventionism in the Southwest Pacific', *State, Society and Governance in Melanesia Discussion Paper 2004/5*, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, Canberra, 10 pp.

— 'Papua New Guinea and Australia's Enhanced Cooperation Program — a new regional model?' *What's Next?* Future Directions International, July, Perth, 9.

— 'Papua New Guinea', in M P Duffy and S E Gillig (eds), *Teen Gangs — A Global View*, Westport, Greenwood Press, Connecticut, 149–166.

- ‘The trouble with Melanesia’, in I Mulloy (ed.) *The Eye of the Cyclone — Issues in Pacific Security*, The Pacific Islands Political Studies Association and University of the Sunshine Coast, Sippy Downs, Queensland, 67–75.
- ‘Australia lends a fist,’ *Foreign Policy*, March/April, 90–91.

#### **Hegarty, D**

- ‘Through and beyond the “Arc of Instability”’, in I Mulloy (ed.) *The Eye of the Cyclone — Issues in Pacific Security*, The Pacific Islands Political Studies Association and University of the Sunshine Coast, Sippy Downs, Queensland, 50–55.

#### **Hegarty, D, R May, A Regan, S Dinnen, H Nelson# and R Duncan#**

- ‘Rebuilding state and nation in Solomon Islands: Policy options for the Regional Assistance Mission’, *State, Society and Governance in Melanesia Discussion Paper 2004/2*, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, Canberra, 17pp.

#### **Luker, V**

- ‘AIDS and the burden of care: Mainstreaming gender or “main-themeing” women?’ *Development Bulletin* 64 78–81.
- ‘Civil society, social capital and the churches: HIV/AIDS in Papua New Guinea’, *State, Society and Governance in Melanesia Project, Working Paper 2004/1*, Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, Canberra.  
[http://rspas.anu.edu.au/papers/melanesia/working\\_papers/LukerCivilSocietyFeb04.pdf](http://rspas.anu.edu.au/papers/melanesia/working_papers/LukerCivilSocietyFeb04.pdf)
- Review of *South Sea Maidens: Western Fantasy and Sexual Politics in the South Pacific*, by M Sturma, Greenwood Press, Westport, 2002, *The International History Review* 26(1), 138–139.
- Review of *Dark Vanishings: Discourse on the Extinction of Primitive Races*, by P Brantlinger, Cornell University Press, Ithaca and London, 2003, *Journal of Pacific History* 39(2), 274.
- Review of *The Health of Pacific Societies: Ian Prior’s Life and Work*, by P Howden-Chapman and A Woodward, Steele Robert Ltd, Wellington 2001, *Journal of Pacific History* 39(3) 394–395.

#### **McLeod, A**

- ‘White Horse 27: The electoral campaign of Bari Palma’, in P Gibbs, N Haley and A McLeod, *Politicking and Voting in the Highlands: The 2002 Papua New Guinea National Elections*, *State, Society and Governance in Melanesia Discussion Paper 2004/1* Research School of Pacific and Asian Studies, Australian National University, 26–38.
- ‘Competing perspectives: External and internal perceptions of current issues in Papua New Guinea’, in I Mulloy (ed.) *The Eye of the Cyclone — Issues in Pacific Security*, The Pacific Islands Political Studies Association and University of the Sunshine Coast, Sippy Downs, Queensland, 55–60.

#### **Ratuva, S**

- ‘Reconceptualizing contemporary Pacific Island states: Towards a syncretic approach’, *The New Pacific Review/La Nouvelle Revue du Pacifique* 2(1), 246–62. [2003]
- ‘From Homo Civicus to Homo Politicus: Civil society, civic education and democratic governance in Fiji. Case study: The UNDP-Fiji Parliament Civic Education Initiative’, *Fijian Studies: A Journal of Contemporary Fiji* 2 (2), 171–190.
- ‘State security and political “reliability”’: State security mapping and ethnic stratification in Fiji,’ in I Mulloy (ed.) *The Eye of the Cyclone — Issues in Pacific Security*, The Pacific Islands Political Studies Association and University of the Sunshine Coast, Sippy Downs, Queensland, 75–90.
- ‘Political movements and political conflict in Fiji’, in B Szajkowski (ed.) *Revolutionary and Dissident Movements of the World*, 4th edition, John Harper, London, 116–117.

- ‘Political and dissident movements in Kiribati’, in B Szajkowski (ed.) *Revolutionary and Dissident Movements of the World*, 4th edition, John Harper, London, 269–70.
- ‘Political and dissident movements in Nauru’, in B Szajkowski (ed.) *Revolutionary and Dissident Movements of the World*, 4th edition, John Harper, London, 344.
- ‘Political and dissident movements in Palau’, in B Szajkowski (ed.) *Revolutionary and Dissident Movements of the World*, 4th edition, John Harper, London, 368–69.
- ‘Political and dissident movements in Samoa’, in B Szajkowski (ed.) *Revolutionary and Dissident Movements of the World*, 4th edition, John Harper, London, 428–29.
- ‘Political and dissident movements in Vanuatu’, in B Szajkowski (ed.) *Revolutionary and Dissident Movements of the World*, 4th edition, John Harper, London, 524.

**Regan, A**

‘Papua New Guinea’, in B Szajkowski (ed.) *Revolutionary and Dissident Movements of the World*, 4th edition, John Harper, London, 397–399.

**Timmer, J**

see Department of Anthropology, Division of Society and Environment

# author belongs to another part of the ANU

## STAFF

### **Convener**

D Hegarty, BA, DipEd(Melb), MA(Lond)

### **Senior Fellows**

S Dinnen, LLB(Hons)(Strath), MA(Sheff), PhD(ANU)

B Douglas, BA(Adel), PhD(ANU) [jointly with Pacific and Asian History]

### **Fellow**

A J Regan, LLB(Adel)

### **Research Fellows**

S Ratuva, BA, MA(USP) PhD(Sussex) [until January 2004]

J Timmer, BA(Amsterdam) PhD(Nijmegen)

### **Postdoctoral Fellow**

A McLeod, BMus(Hons)(Adel), PhD(ANU)

### **Administrative Staff**

S Rider

J Hardy [from October]

### **Visiting Fellows**

Dr V Luker

Dr S Ratuva

### **Project Visitors**

Hon B Ulufa’alu, former Prime Minister of Solomon Islands

Mr W Chuck, Media Liaison Officer, DFAT, Sydney

Mr N Coppel, Economic Analytical Unit, DFAT

Mr L J Daveona, Parliamentary Committees, PNG National Parliament

Ms S Garap, Meri I Kirap Sapotim, Goroka, PNG

Dr B Giay, STT Walter Post Theological College, Jayapura, Indonesia  
Dr M Goddard, University of Newcastle  
Mr R Goonesekere, World Bank  
Dr L Hammer, Institute of Medical Research, Goroka, PNG  
Mr W Hauck, Economic Analytical Unit, DFAT  
Dr A Jowitt, USP, Law Faculty  
Mr F Keurhorst, Indonesia & Pacific Unit, Ministry of Foreign Affairs, Netherlands  
Hon B Kimisopa, MP, Minister for Internal Security, PNG  
Dr L Kwitko, International Development Consultant  
Dr J Kyle, independent consultant  
Professor S Lawson, Director, European and International Studies, University of East Anglia, England  
Mr C Lepani, Member, Review Team on Aid to PNG  
Hon I Ling-Stuckey, Governor, New Ireland Province, PNG  
Mr J Manele, Deputy Secretary to the Prime Minister, Solomon Islands  
Mr G McGhie, Pacific Cooperation Foundation, New Zealand  
Ms N Mitchell, VSO, PNG  
Mr P Mollema, Political Section, Netherlands Embassy, Jakarta  
Dr R Muggah, SSRC Fellow, Graduate Institute of International Studies, Geneva  
Professor A Patience, Political Science Program, UPNG  
Mr D Shires, Capacity International  
Maj Gen (Rtd) J Singirok, former Commander, PNG Defence Forces  
Mr L Slack, Commonwealth Local Level Government Forum  
Hon M Smith, MP, Governor, Eastern Highlands PNG  
Hon A Somare, MP, East Sepik Province, PNG  
Mr M Thomson, independent consultant  
Dr D Van Heekeren, University of Newcastle  
Dr H Van Trease, History Department, University of Hawai'i, Hilo  
Ms I Wielders, Centre for Peace and Conflict Studies, The University of Sydney  
Mr C Wright, Commonwealth Local Level Government Forum



# APPENDICES

Grants and Consultancies

Acronyms and Abbreviations

List of Academic Staff Names

# GRANTS AND CONSULTANCIES

## DIRECTOR'S SECTION

### **Grant**

\$1,500,000 Professor J Fox (Dr L Edwards, FAS, Convener), ARC Research Network, 'Asia-Pacific Futures Network'.

### **Consultancies**

\$18,893 Professor J Fox, Dept of Agriculture, Fisheries and Forestry, 'The origins, patterns and activities of detained Indonesian fishers captured in the Northern Australian Fishing Zone'.

\$89,541 Professor J Fox, Dept of Environment and Heritage, 'Feasible alternative livelihoods for traditional Indonesian fishers who access the MOU Box, Timor Sea'.

\$10,583 Professor J Fox, ACIAR, 'Joint agriculture and food security project — Seeds of Life II'.

## **Strategic Studies and Defence Centre**

### **Grant**

\$1,303,499 Professor D Horner, ARC Linkage project with Australian War Memorial, 'Official history of Australian peacekeeping and post-Cold War operations'.

## DIVISION OF ECONOMICS

### **Grants**

\$27,750 Dr M Dungey, with CIs Professor H Anderson and Professor F Vahid (ANU/FEC) and OI Professor D Osborn (UK), ARC International Linkage, 'Interlinkages between financial and real economy cycles'.

\$105,000 Dr R Fry, ARC Discovery project, 'Securitized real estate and private dwellings'.

\$88,022 Dr C Manning, AusAID, Indonesia Project extension.

\$12,124 Dr X Meng, AusAID (International Seminars Support Scheme), travel grants for participants of 'Poverty, Inequality, Labour Market and Social Welfare Reform in China Seminar'.

\$325,000 Dr X Meng, with Professor R Gregory, RISS, ARC Discovery project, 'Private responses to demographic change and pension reform in urban China'.

\$399,799 Professor P Warr, ACIAR, 'Technical change in Thai and Indonesian agriculture: Measurement, socio-economic impact and policy implications'.

### **Consultancy**

\$27,900 Professor Peter Warr, AusAID, 'Thailand impact assessment'.

## DIVISION OF PACIFIC AND ASIAN HISTORY

### **Grants**

\$260,397 Professor G Barmé, ARC Discovery project, 'A historical and cultural analysis of Qigong in contemporary China'.

\$8,443 Professor G Barrett, AIATSIS, 'A Leewenne boy in Lancashire'.

## Centre for the Contemporary Pacific

### Consultancy

\$44,426 Professor D Tryon (Linguistics) and Mr D Hegarty (CCP/SSGM), French Government in New Caledonia, 'Melanesia's weakness: Origins, impact, solutions'.

## DIVISION OF POLITICS AND INTERNATIONAL RELATIONS

### Department of International Relations

#### Grant

\$230,000 Dr L Seabrooke, ARC Discovery project, 'Closing the political legitimacy gap: The International Monetary Fund and tax reform, 1965–2005'.

### Department of Political and Social Change

#### Grant

\$75,000 Professor B Kerkvliet, AusAID, Vietnam Updates 2005–2007.

## DIVISION OF SOCIETY AND ENVIRONMENT

### Department of Anthropology

see also Contemporary China Centre, below

#### Grants

\$2,624 Professor H Brookfield, United Nations University, PLEC project infrastructure.

\$250,000 Dr A McWilliam, with Dr D Fitzpatrick, Law, ARC Discovery project, 'Waiting for law: Land, custom and legal regulation in East Timor'.

US\$22,180 Professor Mark Mosko, 'Hierarchy, agency and personal partibility in Pacific chiefdoms and history'.

\$48,302 Dr A Rumsey with Dr J Ketan (UPNG), ARC International Linkage, 'Melpa Kang Rom: A chanted narrative genre from Highland New Guinea'.

\$5,862 Professor N Tapp, Canadian High Commission, 'Canadian Hmong returns to Asian homelands: Diaspora and the emergence of global cultures'.

#### Consultancy

\$2,775 Dr K Robinson, Australia Indonesia Institute, 'Living through histories: Culture, history and social life in South Sulawesi'.

### Department of Archaeology and Natural History

#### Grants

\$2,816 Dr A Fairbairn, AINSE, 'Chronology of pre-farming occupation at Pınarbaşı in Turkey'.

\$3,520 Dr R Gillespie, AINSE, 'Radiocarbon reservoir effect in freshwater shellfish'.

\$8,984 Professor G Hope, AINSE, 'Pleistocene chronology at Bega Swamp'.

\$104,279 Professor G Hope, ANU – MEC, digital microscopy for archaeology and environmental change.

\$311,000 Dr S O'Connor, with Ms K Szabó, ARC Discovery project 'Transformations and persistence in the Holocene in East Timor: Unpacking the Island Southeast Asian Neolithic and Metal Age cultural packages'.

|           |   |
|-----------|---|
| \$2,000   | Ms K Owens, Australian Geographic, 'Madeira of the Pacific: Lord Howe Island'.  |
| \$17,983  | Mr R Reser, AIATSIS, 'Gregory Park rock art survey'.  |
| \$490,000 | Professor M Spriggs, with Dr S Bedford, ARC Discovery project, 'Northern Vanuatu as a Pacific Crossroads: The archaeology of discovery, interaction and the emergence of the ethnographic present'. |
| \$12,360  | Dr J Stevenson, AINSE, 'Environmental change and early agriculture in the northern Philippines'.  |
| \$2,928   | Dr J Stevenson, AINSE, 'Lake Xere Wapo, New Caledonia: A regional comparison for Lynch's Crater, north eastern Australia'.  |
| \$32,954  | Dr L Wallis, AIATSIS, 'Archaeological investigations on Bora Station'.  |

### **Consultancy**

|          |  |
|----------|--|
| \$34,000 | Dr S O'Connor, with Mr R Reser, Henry Walker Eltin, 'Archaeological survey of the Bradshaw Field Training Area'. |
|----------|--|

## **Department of Human Geography**

### **Grant**

|         |   |
|---------|---|
| \$7,370 | Dr B Allen, ACIAR, 'Planning for agricultural development and sustainable land management in Papua New Guinea'. |
|---------|---|

### **Consultancies**

|           |   |
|-----------|---|
| \$50,000  | Dr B Allen, AusAID, 'Ongoing technical assistance to the Solomon Islands Provincial Livelihoods Mission'. |
| \$51,190  | Dr B Allen, AusAID, 'Roads priority study'.   |
| \$125,220 | Dr M Bourke, AusAID, 'In-country study to develop a rural livelihoods and broad-based growth strategy'.   |
| \$19,000  | Dr M Bourke, AusAID, 'PNG rural development sector advice'.   |
| \$80,000  | Dr M Bourke, AusAID, 'Rapid assessment of information on Solomon Islands agriculture'.                    |

## **Department of Linguistics**

### **Grants**

|           |  |
|-----------|--|
| \$20,000  | Dr J Bowden, ANU – MEC, 'Consolidation and expansion of PARADISEC'.  |
| \$225,000 | Professor M Ross with Dr A Terrill, ARC Discovery project, 'Languages in deep time: The Papuan languages of Island Melanesia and their wider relationships'. |

### **Consultancy**

see Centre for the Contemporary Pacific, above

## **Contemporary China Centre**

### **Grant**

|           |   |
|-----------|---|
| \$141,434 | Dr A Kipnis, ARC Discovery project, 'Quality and the culture of hierarchy, governance and socialization in contemporary China'. |
|-----------|---|

## **Centre for Archaeological Research**

### **Grant**

|         |   |
|---------|---|
| \$5,000 | Dr F D Bulbeck with OI Professor A Cooper and Dr S J Oppenheimer, Oxford, UK, ARC International Linkage, 'Echoes of the earliest Homo sapiens' movement out of Africa'. |
|---------|---|

## NON-DIVISIONAL GROUPS

### Publishing, Distribution and Imaging

#### Grant

\$13,600 Mr I Templeman, ArtsACT, Publishing support grant.

### Resource Management in Asia-Pacific Program

#### Grants

\$25,000 Dr C Filer, World Wildlife Fund, 'PNG poverty-environment study'.

\$415,281 Dr C Filer, Conservation International, 'Small islands in peril'.

\$96,863 Dr C Filer, World Bank, 'Communities and small-scale mining'.

#### Consultancies

\$20,000 Dr K Lahiri-Dutt, Kaltin Prima Coal, 'Needs assessment for women members of the community in KPC's planned expansion area'.

\$25,000 Dr P Perez, Turning Point Alcohol & Drug Centre, 'Complex System Science (CSS) approach applied to Drug Policy Modelling Project'.

\$1,050 Dr M Sullivan, AusAID, 'Regional natural heritage program'.

\$61,225 Dr M Sullivan, AusAID, various consultancies for AusAID, SOPAC, World Bank.

\$20,090 Dr A Walker, AusAID, 'Review of the Nam Theun 2 Hydroelectric Dam, Lao PDR'.

### State, Society and Governance in Melanesia Project

#### Grants

\$370,579 Dr S Dinnen, with Professor A Goldsmith (Flinders) and Dr A McLeod, and Industry Partner, The Australian Federal Police, ARC Linkage Project, 'Policing the neighbourhood: Australian police peace-keeping, capacity-building, and development in Timor-Leste, Solomon Islands and Papua New Guinea'.

\$120,000 Mr D Hegarty, AusAID, 'State, society and governance in Melanesia'.

\$197,000 Mr A Regan, United States Institute of Peace, 'Sustainable conflict resolution — generalisable lessons from Bougainville'.

\$15,000 Mr A Regan, AusAID/SAGRIC, PNG Advisory Support Facility — research support.

#### Consultancies

see also Centre for the Contemporary Pacific, above

\$67,083 Mr D Hegarty, AusAID, PNG governance update.

\$7,705 Mr D Hegarty, AusAID, workshop on 'Decentralisation in PNG'.

\$45,000 Mr D Hegarty, AusAID, Enhanced cooperation briefing.

\$85,000 Mr D Hegarty, AusAID, 'HIV/AIDS in PNG: Priorities for policy and social research'.

\$6,140 Mr D Hegarty, AusAID, PNG corruption literature review.

\$3,450 Mr D Hegarty, AusAID, Report on land tenure in PNG for publication.

\$105,007 Mr D Hegarty, AusAID, 'Examining successful models of community development, entrepreneurship and governance'.

\$12,000 Mr D Hegarty, AusAID, 'PNG land tenure paper 2'.

# ACRONYMS AND ABBREVIATIONS

## used in this Report

|         |   |
|---------|---|
| AAA     | American Anthropological Association  |
| AAAPS   | Australian Association for the Advancement of Pacific Island Studies  |
| ABARE   | Australian Bureau of Agricultural and Resource Economics  |
| ACDSS   | Australian College of Defence and Strategic Studies   |
| ACIAR   | Australian Centre for International Agricultural Research   |
| ADFA    | Australian Defence Force Academy  |
| AIATSIS | Australian Institute of Aboriginal and Torres Strait Islander Studies   |
| AIDS    | Acquired Immune Deficiency Syndrome   |
| AINSE   | Australian Institute of Nuclear Science and Engineering   |
| ANH     | Department of Archaeology and Natural History, Division of Society and Environment  |
| Anth    | Department of Anthropology, Division of Society and Environment   |
| ANZG    | Australian and New Zealand Geomorphology Group  |
| APEC    | Asia-Pacific Economic Cooperation   |
| APSEG   | Asia Pacific School of Economics and Government   |
| ARC     | Australian Research Council   |
| ASAA    | Asian Studies Association of Australia  |
| ASARC   | The Australia South Asia Research Centre, Division of Economics   |
| ASEAN   | Association of South-East Asian Nations   |
| ASPI    | Australian Strategic Policy Institute   |
| ASSA    | Australian Strategic Studies Association  |
| AURA    | Australian Rock Art Research Association  |
| AusAID  | Australian Agency for International Development   |
|         |   |
| BIAA    | British Institute of Archaeology at Ankara  |
| BIES    | Bulletin of Indonesian Economic Studies   |
| BP      | Before Present  |
|         |   |
| CAR     | Centre for Archaeological Research, Division of Society and Environment   |
| CAR     | Council on Anthropology and Reproduction  |
| CASE    | Computing Assistance Support and Education  |
| CCC     | Contemporary China Centre, Division of Society and Environment  |
| CCP     | Centre for the Contemporary Pacific, Division of Pacific and Asian History  |
| CDSS    | Centre for Defence and Strategic Studies  |
| CIRAD   | Centre de Coopération Internationale en Recherche Agronomique pour le Développement<br>[Centre for International Cooperation on Agronomic Research for Development] |
| CPRF    | Community Peace and Restoration Fund (Solomon Islands)  |
| CRES    | Centre for Resource and Environmental Studies   |
| CRLC    | Centre for Research and Language Change   |
| CSAA    | Cultural Studies Association of Australasia   |
| CSCAP   | Council for Security Cooperation in the Asia-Pacific  |

|           |   |
|-----------|---|
| CSCSD     | Centre for the Study of the Southern Chinese Diaspora, Division of Pacific and Asian History        |
| DFAT      | Department of Foreign Affairs and Trade   |
| DFID      | Department for International Development (UK)   |
| DS        | Director's Section  |
| DSE       | Division of Society and Environment   |
| DSTO      | Defence Science and Technology Organisation   |
| Econ      | Division of Economics   |
| ECP       | Enhanced Cooperation Program  |
| EEZs      | Economic Exclusive Zones  |
| EHESS     | École des Hautes Études en Sciences Sociales  |
| EMU       | Economic and Monetary Union   |
| ESCAP     | Economic and Social Commission for Asia and the Pacific   |
| EU        | European Union  |
| FAS       | Faculty of Asian Studies, ANU   |
| FDI       | Foreign Direct Investment   |
| FEC       | Faculty of Economics and Commerce, ANU  |
| FPTAs     | Free Preferential Trade Agreements  |
| GRC       | Gender Relations Centre, Division of Society and Environment  |
| GSIA      | Graduate Studies in International Affairs Program, Division of Politics and International Relations |
| GSSD      | Graduate Studies in Strategy and Defence, Director's Section  |
| GSSHD     | Graduate Studies in Sustainable Heritage Development, Division of Society and Environment           |
| HIPC      | Heavily Indebted Poor Countries   |
| HRC       | Humanities Research Centre  |
| Hum Geog  | Department of Human Geography, Division of Society and Environment                                  |
| IFLA-PAC  | International Federation of Library Associations and Institutions — Preservation and Conservation   |
| IFPRI     | International Food Policy Research Institute  |
| IGS       | Institutional Grants Scheme, Department of Education, Science and Training                          |
| IMF       | International Monetary Fund   |
| IP        | Indonesia Project, Division of Economics  |
| IPB       | Internet Publications Bureau, Director's Section  |
| IPCC SRES | Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change Special Report on Emissions Scenarios                     |
| IR        | Department of International Relations, Division of Politics and International Relations             |
| ISEAS     | Institute of Southeast Asian Studies  |
| ITTO      | International Tropical Timber Organisation  |
| IUCN      | International Union for the Conservation of Nature and Natural Resources                            |

|           |  |
|-----------|--|
| KITLV     | Koninklijk Instituut voor de Taal-, Land- en Volkenkunde                                       |
| Lao PDR   | Lao People's Democratic Republic   |
| LIEF      | Linkage Infrastructure Equipment and Facilities (Australian Research Council)                  |
| Ling      | Department of Linguistics, Division of Society and Environment                                 |
| LMG       | Land Management Group, Human Geography, Division of Society and Environment                    |
| MEC       | Major Equipment Committee, ANU   |
| MNEs      | multinational enterprises  |
| NAFTA     | North American Free Trade Agreement  |
| NARU      | North Australia Research Unit  |
| NGO       | non-government organisation  |
| NHMRC     | National Health and Medical Research Council   |
| NIAS      | Nordic Institute of Asian Studies  |
| Non-Div   | Non-Divisional Groups  |
| NORAD     | Norwegian Agency for Development Cooperation   |
| NZAA      | New Zealand Archaeological Association   |
| NZAID     | New Zealand Agency for International Development   |
| ODP       | Ocean Drilling Program   |
| OECD      | Organisation for Economic Co-operation and Development   |
| PAH       | Division of Pacific and Asian History  |
| PARADISEC | Pacific and Regional Archive for Digital Sources in Endangered Cultures                        |
| PDI       | Publishing, Distribution and Imaging, Non-Divisional Groups                                    |
| PEP       | Pole-Equator-Pole transect   |
| PIR       | Division of Politics and International Relations   |
| PLEC      | People, Land Management and Environmental Change   |
| PMB       | Pacific Manuscripts Bureau, Director's Section   |
| PNG       | Papua New Guinea   |
| PRC       | Poverty Research Centre, Division of Economics   |
| PRIO      | Peace Research Institute of Oslo   |
| PSC       | Department of Political and Social Change, Division of Politics and International Relations    |
| QUT       | Queensland University of Technology  |
| RGICS     | Rajiv Gandhi Institute for Contemporary Studies  |
| RIBG      | Research Infrastructure Blocks Grants programme, Department of Education, Science and Training |
| RIPE      | Review of International Political Economy  |
| RMAP      | Resource Management in Asia Pacific Program, Non-Divisional Groups                             |
| ROK       | Republic of Korea  |
| RSES      | Research School of Earth Sciences, ANU   |
| RSSS      | Research School of Social Sciences, ANU  |



|        |   |
|--------|---|
| RTS    | Research Training Scheme, Department of Education, Science and Training   |
| SARS   | Severe Acute Respiratory Syndrome   |
| SDSC   | Strategic and Defence Studies Centre, Director's Section                  |
| SEAPAC | Southeast Asia-Pacific region   |
| SOAS   | School of Oriental and African Studies                                    |
| SOPAC  | South Pacific Applied Geoscience Commission                               |
| SOE    | state-operated enterprise   |
| SRES   | School of Resources, Environment and Society, ANU                         |
| SSGM   | State, Society and Governance in Melanesia Program, Non-Divisional Groups |
| SVAR   | Structured Vector Autoregression  |
| TAPJA  | The Asia Pacific Journal of Anthropology                                  |
| UNDP   | United Nations Development Program  |
| UNESCO | United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organisation          |
| UNSW   | University of New South Wales   |
| USP    | University of the South Pacific   |
| WTO    | World Trade Organisation  |

# LIST OF ACADEMIC STAFF NAMES

Allen, Dr Bryant (DSE/HumGeog)  
Anderson, Professor Atholl J (DSE/ANH)  
Arka, Dr I Wayan (DSE/Ling)  
Athukorala, Professor Prema-chandra (Econ)  
Ayson, Dr Robert (DS/SDSC/GSSD)

Bakken, Dr Børge (PAH; DSE/CCC)  
Ball, Professor Desmond J (DS/SDSC)  
Ballard, Dr Chris (PAH)  
Barmé, Professor Geremie R (PAH)  
Bellwood, Professor Peter (DSE/ANH)  
Bourke, Dr Mike (DSE/HumGeog)  
Bowden, Dr John (DSE/Ling)  
Brown, Dr Andrew (PIR/PSC)  
Burton, Dr John (Non-Div/RMAP)

Cameron, Dr Judith (DSE/ANH)  
Chan, Dr Anita (DSE/CCC)  
Chung, Dr Chris (DS/SDSC/GSSD)  
Cooke, Dr Nola (PAH)  
Cribb, Dr Robert (PAH)  
Crouch, Professor Harold (PIR/PSC)

D'Costa, Dr Bina (PIR/IR)  
Denoon, Professor Donald (PAH)  
Dibb, Professor Paul (DS/SDSC)  
Dinnen, Dr Sinclair (PIR/PSC; Non-Div/SSGM)  
Douglas, Dr Bronwen (PAH; Non-Div/SSGM)  
Dungey, Dr Mardi (Econ)

Elliott, Dr Lorraine (PIR/IR)  
Elvin, Professor Mark (PAH)  
Evans, Dr Bethwyn (DSE/Ling)  
Eves, Dr Richard (DSE/GRC)

Fairbairn, Dr Andrew S (DSE/ANH)  
Fane, Professor George (Econ)  
Fealy, Dr Greg (PIR/PSC; FAS)  
Filer, Dr Colin (Non-Div/RMAP)  
Foale, Dr Simon (Non-Div/RMAP)  
Fox, Professor James J (Director, RSPAS)

Fry, Dr Renée (Econ)  
 Fry, Mr Greg (PIR/IR/GSIA)

Gai, Dr Prasanna (Econ)  
 Galla, Adjunct Professor Amareswar (DSE/GSSHHD)  
 Garnaut, Professor Ross (Econ)  
 Gibson, Professor Katherine (DSE/HumGeog)  
 Govor, Dr Elena (PAH)  
 Grove, Dr Richard (Non-Div/RMAP)

Haberle, Dr Simon (Non-Div/RMAP)  
 Haley, Dr Nicole (DSE/Anth)  
 Hegarty, Mr David (PAH/CCP; Non-Div/SSGM)  
 Hermanns, Dr Heike (PIR/PSC)  
 Hill, Professor Hal (Econ)  
 Hobson, Dr Kersty (DSE/HumGeog)  
 Hope, Professor Geoffrey S (DSE/ANH)  
 Horner, Professor David M (DS/SDSC)  
 Huisken, Dr Ron (DS/SDSC)

Jacka, Dr Tamara (DSE/GRC)  
 Jackson, Dr Peter (PAH)  
 Jha, Professor Raghendra (Econ/ASARC)  
 Jolly, Professor Margaret (DSE/GRC)

Keal, Dr Paul (PIR/IR/GSIA)  
 Kerkvliet, Professor Ben (PIR/PSC)  
 Kipnis, Dr Andrew, ((DSE/Anth/CCC)

Lahiri-Dutt, Dr Kuntala (Non-Div/RMAP)  
 Lal, Professor Brij V (PAH)  
 Li, Dr Tana (PAH/CSCSD)  
 Louie, Professor Kam (PAH/CSCSD; FAS)

Manning, Dr Chris (Econ/IP)  
 Marck, Dr Jeffrey C (DSE/Ling)  
 May, Professor Ron (PIR/PSC)  
 McCormack, Professor Gavan P (PAH)  
 McKay, Dr Deirdre (DSE/HumGeog)  
 McKibbin, Professor Warwick (Econ/CAMA)  
 McLeod, Dr Abby (Non-Div/SSGM)  
 McLeod, Dr Ross (Econ)  
 McWilliam, Dr Andrew (DSE/Anth)  
 Meng, Dr Xin (Econ)  
 Morris-Suzuki, Professor Tessa (PAH)

Morton, Dr Katherine (PIR/IR)  
Mosko, Professor Mark (DSE/Anth)

O'Connor, Dr Sue (DSE/ANH)  
O'Hagan, Dr Jacinta (PIR/IR/GSIA)  
O'Neill, Adjunct Professor (DS/SDSC)

Pawley, Professor Andrew K (DSE/Ling)  
Perez, Dr Pascal (Non-Div/RMAP)

Rae, Dr Heather (PIR/IR/GSIA)  
Ratuva, Dr Steven (Non-Div/SSGM)  
Ravenhill, Professor John (PIR/IR)  
Regan, Dr Tony (PIR/PSC; Non-Div/SSGM)  
Resosudarmo, Dr Budy P (Econ)  
Reus-Smit, Professor Chris (PIR)  
Robinson, Dr Kathryn (DSE/Anth)  
Ross, Professor Malcolm D (DSE/Ling)  
Rumsey, Dr Alan (DSE/Anth)

Saovana Spriggs, Ms Ruth (DSE/Ling)  
Saroca, Dr Nicki (DSE/Anth)  
Savery, Dr Lynn (PIR/IR)  
Seabrooke, Dr Leonard (PIR/IR)  
Sidwell, Dr Paul (DSE/Ling)  
Spriggs, Professor Matthew (DSE/CAR)  
Stevenson, Dr Janelle (DSE/ANH)  
Sullivan, Dr Marjorie (Non-Div/RMAP)  
Summerhayes, Dr Glenn (DSE/ANH)

Tapp, Dr Nicholas (DSE/Anth)  
Taylor, Dr Brendan (DS/SDSC)  
Taylor, Dr Philip (DSE/Anth)  
Tcherkézoff, Professor Serge (DSE/GRC)  
Therik, Dr Tom (Non-Div/RMAP)  
Timmer, Dr Jaap (DSE/Anth; Non-Div/SSGM)  
Tomba, Dr Luigi (PIR/PSC; DSE/CCC)  
Tow, Professor William T (PIR/IR)

Unger, Professor Jonathan (DSE/CCC)

Walker, Dr Andrew (Non-Div/RMAP)  
Warr, Professor Peter (Econ/PRC)  
Wasson, Dr Merrilyn (Non-Div/RMAP)  
Watchman, Dr Alan (DSE/ANH)

Wells, Professor Ken M (PAH)

Wen, Dr Mei (Econ)

White, Professor Hugh (DS/SDSC)